



INDEX BOOK

of over

75 TOPICS

Leaflets on the messages from Our Lady of the Roses through Veronica - many topics, visions, Veronica's talks, letters, poems from St. Therese, early notes, and more.

The Official Our Lady of the Roses® , Mary Help of Mothers Shrine
P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361 U.S.A.
(718) 961-8865 Visit our website at:
www.OurLadyoftheRoses.org

Permission is given to copy Shrine Leaflets without any alteration or changes or deletions. Thank you.



PRAYERS

Blessed Trinity, with the shining Glory of Heaven
- Mary, Our Mother.

The Eternal Father calls the soul - heart. I give you my heart, Dearest Father, do with me as You will."

Our Lady: "Jesus, extend to us in the light, in Your infinite knowledge, the power, through the light, to understand the task that lies ahead for all of us who wish to be saved." February 11, 1971

St. Theresa: "Of the hours you awaken to, you will say, 'this day I give to please my God.' In this manner you will be directed in the light." December 31, 1972

Our Lady: "You must now say when you arise: 'I will protect myself with the Shield of the Immaculate Conception.' You will say before you enter your bed (which will not be a bed of security and comfort now): 'I protect myself with the Shield of the Immaculate Conception.' For, My children, when you sleep "he does not sleep." July 1, 1971

Our Lady: "When you become ill, be it physical, mental, or sorrowfully in your heart, you will say, 'My Jesus, my confidence!' And I will truly succor you." September 7, 1985

St. Theresa: "All you have to do is say, 'Jesus, I love You. Save souls, save the consecrated.' That is very important." October 2, 1989

Veronica: "My Jesus, I accept the cross. I dedicate, I consecrate myself to the Sacred Heart of Jesus and the Immaculate Heart of Mary. Amen. In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen." February 10, 1974

ST. MICHAEL EXORCISM PRAYER

"Lucifer is upon earth; you understand that his powers are great. That is why you must always test

the spirits and say the St. Michael Exorcism when it is possible. When it is not possible, you will say: Saint Michael the Archangel, defend us in battle. Be our protection against the wickedness and snares of the devil. May God rebuke him we humbly pray. And do thou, O prince of the heavenly host, by the divine power of God, cast into hell, satan, and all evil spirits who wander throughout the world seeking the ruin of souls."

Exorcism Prayer

Jesus: "Begone satan! In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. I admonish you to return to hell! There's only one God, the Lord High God in Heaven! And as for you, you will return to satan and tell him these exact words that I have told you! In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.! Amen!"

Oct 2 1974

LITANY TO ST JOSEPH

"And now, we will recite, at the direction of Our Lady, the Litany to Saint Joseph. Now, Our Lady requests that this Litany be recited in reparation for many priests who are in Purgatory. Our Lady said: That the priests in Purgatory are forgotten, because many have forgotten them, because they think, as priests, that they don't need prayers, that they enter immediately into Heaven. Our Lady said you must understand that the priest is still human, subject to sin and error. However, during the consecration of the Host and during the time of the confessional, when he gives absolution, he is Jesus impersonified. He is the representative of Jesus. Though he be subject to error, he is still a human being, and therefore, he can enter into Hell or Purgatory. There are many now who have been forgotten.

Therefore, we will recite the Litany to St. Joseph for these priests who have not received enough prayers and sacrifices to release them from Purgatory. Many have been there, Our Lady said, for many, many years. Therefore, we will recite the Litany now." Veronica, February 10, 1974



PRAYERS

PRAYER FOR A DEPARTED SOUL

"Oh, Our Lady is giving a direction now. Our Lady says that She would like you, when you're here, (at the Sacred Grounds) whether you know a person or whether you don't, She requests that you say and Act of Contrition and three Hail Mary's for a great indulgence will be granted for the soul, the departed soul. ...Therefore, they would be given a grace necessary for their repatriation into Heaven."

Veronica, May 30, 1973

GUARDIAN ANGEL

"You will teach the little children the prayer to their guardian:

O Angel of God, my guardian dear, for whom God's love commits you here; ever this day be at my side, to light and guard, to rule and guide. Amen."

Our Lady, July 25, 1977

FATIMA PRAYERS

"Therefore, when you despair, say:

O my Jesus, forgive us our sins. Save us from the fires of hell. Lead all souls to Heaven, especially those in most need of Your mercy."

Our Lady, June 18, 1992

"My God, I believe, I adore, I trust, and I love Thee. I beg pardon for all those who do not believe, do not adore, do not trust, and do not love Thee."

Veronica, June 18, 1976

OUR FATHER

Jesus: "This is the way you must pray to the Eternal Father:

Our Father, Who art in Heaven, hallowed be Thy name; Thy Kingdom come; Thy will be done on earth as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread; and forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive those who trespass against us; and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from all evil. Amen..."

"Now I asked you to say that prayer because it soon will be forgotten upon earth. The modernists seek to

remove it now from the books in the schools."
October 6, 1988

Vigil Prayer to bring in the new feast day:

"Mary Light of the World, pray for us

Our Lady of the Roses, pray for us

Mary Help of Mothers, pray for us"

ACT OF CONTRITION

"O my God, I am heartily sorry for having offended Thee, and I confess to all my sins, because I dread the loss of Heaven and the pains of hell; but most of all because I love Thee, my God, Who are all good and deserving of all my love. I firmly resolve, with the help of Thy grace, to confess my sins, to do penance, and to amend my life. Amen.

"You see, My child, that also will be cast from the books this coming year." Jesus, October 6, 1988

ACT OF FAITH

"O my God, I firmly believe that Thou art one God in three divine Persons: the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost. I believe that Thy divine Son became Man and died for our sins and that He shall come to judge the living and the dead. I believe in the Holy Ghost, the holy Catholic Church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body and life everlasting. Amen."

ACT OF HOPE

"O my God, relying on Thy infinite goodness and promises, I hope to obtain pardon of my sins with the help of Thy grace and life everlasting through the merits of Jesus Christ, my Lord and my Redeemer."

ACT OF CHARITY

O my God, I love Thee above all things with my whole heart and soul because Thou art all good and deserving of all my love. I love my neighbor as myself for the love of Thee. I forgive all who have injured me and ask pardon for all whom I have injured."

Our Lady, December 7, 1978



VISION OF THE PRESENTATION OF OUR LADY IN THE TEMPLE

November 20, 1975 Vigil - Eve of The Feast of The Presentation of Mary

"... the tender years of their childhood must be given
to the Knowledge of the Father." **Our Lady**

Veronica – "There's a large round circle of light. The sky is black. There's a deep haze - a blue haze that's forming in the circle of light. Oh, Our Lady now is coming through the light - Oh! There's no way I can explain it. She's just floating out of the haze. It's almost cloud-like now in formation with covering. It's a very brilliant light!!

Oh! Our Lady is very beautiful. She has on a garment - it's pure white - but there's a golden belt - like tie around Her waist. Our Lady now - Her feet are bare. She has no slippers on. Also, She has a wreath in Her hair. Our Lady looks very tiny - very youth - like...

Our Lady - "My child, you are observing My dress in the Presentation at the Temple. I was very young, and I was taken to the Temple by My parents to preserve My chastity, and sanctity for the future.

"Man cannot understand the ways of the Eternal Father. Therefore, I in Heaven can understand that man is not knowledgeable in the ways of the Father and has set himself to desecrate My memory. They reject the fact of the power of their God in preserving My chastity in the will of the Father.

"Parents must seek now the measures to take to preserve the chastity of their children in their girlhood. The world given to satan in these latter days, My child, is filled with abominations and corrupters.

"Parents have a great trust now placed in them by the Eternal Father to safeguard their children's souls.

"The teachers in the Houses of My Son have failed in their duty to protect these young souls and preserve them for the Eternal Father. We cry tears of great pity for what lies ahead for Our children of earth. A great Chastisement shall be sent upon mankind. Have you prepare the souls of your children?

"The parents of earth must make a firm effort to safeguard their children by giving stern direction, if necessary, and not be permissive in the rearing of their children. Do not allow your children to rule you, but set a good example and use a firm discipline.

"The children are the victims of their elders, for the example of the elders is poor.

"The young children must be taken by their parents to the temples - the Houses of My Son - throughout your world. They must learn by habit a good example of cleansing of their soul by confession. The good priests of earth, those who have been dedicated and received this consecration from My Son, must take these tender souls and nurture them in their Faith.

"Heresy, O mournful heresy! Pastors, this shall not be tolerated! You must not destroy Our young flowers - the children! You must nurture them with pure waters of faith!!

"This Faith must not be tainted by modernism and humanism. You have set upon the world a confusion of mind and a darkening of the spirit.

"We find, My children, that many have gone astray. Many have given themselves to the errors of the world. Blindness of heart has set many onto the road to destruction."



PURGATORY VISIONS

Jesus extended a large ball with a cross on the top -

"This will be your symbol of the work ahead. Continue your rosaries. They will be gathered to release souls from Purgatory. These souls will be your army."

September 28, 1971

Our Lady and Veronica Go Into Purgatory

"Come with Me, My child, and look!"

Veronica - Oh! I'm looking down now into another pit. It's like the very ground is opening up and I see a very dark place but it's bright on the top. But we're going down further and I see people but they're glowing also. But now, down, deep down into the hole I see - it's like a void and I see people sitting there. Some are orange, others are just starting to turn orange in color. And they're crying. I can hear words. They're all in a horrible anguish and I hear two - I think they're speaking to each other: "Oh, if we could only go back and tell. If we could only reveal to those on earth what we now are living."

Now Our Lady is taking my hand. We're just floating. We're just floating up around this large big pit.

Our Lady - "You see, My child, the place of waiting, the place of cleansing. Very few escape waiting."

Veronica - **It is purgatory!** There seems to be various levels as I look down. On the top - the place where I would rather stand if Our Lady would let me - a Little further up, it's not the terrible feeling of anguish. It's not so bad here, Our Lady. It's brighter and brighter.

Our Lady - "That, My child, is because the human soul knows that it's release is near."

Veronica - Now Our Lady is taking my hand and we're floating up, up and Our Lady is pointing up to the sky. Oh, and there's a beautiful great light in the sky.

Our Lady - "My child, that is where all mankind should strive to reach. Beyond the farthest star is an

eternity of happiness with the Father in the Kingdom of Heaven.

"Is it worth, My child, for any man to make the decision of living upon earth - so short in years, a life offensive to the father that he cannot then enter into the Kingdom of God? Shall you trade your souls for worldly gain and the few short years of pleasure - the destruction of your soul upon earth?"

September 7, 1974

March 22nd, 1975 Eve of Palm Sunday

Veronica - ...up to this time but I can hear Our Lady. She is saying:

Our Lady - "My child, I will be delayed for I am bringing to Heaven many souls from Purgatory.

"You understand, My child, that during this penitential season of your year, many of your brothers and sisters have received a reprieve from their sentence of purging. Because of the prayers of many, many may be released from their place of purging."

Veronica Describes Purgatory

Veronica - I see a tremendous, a very bright white light. It's coming down from the sky now by the left side of the flagpole, right by the trees. And the light is cutting through what appears to be a wall of complete darkness. It's black in color. And now the light is opening the wall and I see what looks like two sections of gates that are opening, they're opening from the center and I see now...I know they're people, but they don't have like a solid form. They're very transparent, sort of an orange - glowing color.

Our Lady now is moving over to the right and the people are coming forward. They're all so exhilarated and happy that I can feel every...a bit of their emotion. It's wonderful. Oh!

I'm watching the many people that are coming out of Purgatory. Oh! And they are all ages. I see some young people. There are two girls. They look about, oh, seventeen and maybe one's about fifteen. And there are four boys Oh! They

Purgatory



PURGATORY VISIONS

are very young. They look like they may be around sixteen, eighteen, Oh!

Now the wall that opened up - it seems to be closing in now and the darkness is returning and now I notice that there is a tremendous white light but the light is forming like a ladder and the people are rushing into the clouds. Oh, they're not looking back. They...they seem to be hastening forward in their eagerness to see what they...reach where they can see, oh...I can't see beyond the clouds but, oh, whatever it is, it's the fulfillment of every dream and every wish that they've ever had in their lifetime. Oh!

Now I can't see the last person. There must have been hundreds in my count. I would say hundreds entering Heaven.

Now Our Lady is coming forward. She's standing at the left side of the flagpole. Our Lady has on a beautiful white cape which reaches from her feet and goes about Her head. Oh! and upon Our Lady's head there is a golden crown - a small crown. It's held on by Our Lady's cape and Her forehead. It's set deep down onto Her forehead and, oh, Our Lady is pointing over to the right side but I can't help but notice the brilliant blue sash that Our Lady has about Her gown. Oh, it's very pretty.

February 10th, 1974 - Eve of Our Lady of Lourdes

Veronica - By the left side of the flagpole it is becoming very bright. The darkness seems to just be giving way and there's a beautiful arc of light. And Our Lady now is coming forward. She looks very tiny now, but now - no, She is closer. And Our Lady is dressed in white with gold trim, and She has upon Her head a beautiful crown. The crown is made of gold. I can see that it is an open crown because the crown covers Our Lady's garment. She has like a cape over Her head, but the crown is setting over the cape. I can't see Our Lady's hair. The cape comes forward over Her forehead. Now Our Lady is saying;

Our Lady - "You understand, My child, the need for modesty in the world."

Veronica - Now, Our Lady is moving over to the right side of the flagpole. Now She's looking down very sadly, Our Lady, and She is saying:

Our Lady - "Many prayers are rising to Heaven, My child. Many souls await your prayers to be released from the place of purging. There are not enough prayers for those who are being purged. Many are forgotten once they have left their worldly lives. **Families, once united in love, why have you forgotten your loved ones?"**

Veronica - I am now looking beyond the gates, for the gates I saw when Our Lady released all those wonderful, happy people But now as I look beyond the gates I see many people. But they are in a condition I - it makes me very unhappy to see. They are very illuminous and glowing. They seem to glow an orange color, like they're burning. And their arms are all raised up, or outwards towards the gate. And now I hear cries, many voices are crying, **"Spare us, O Lord! Quench the fires of thirst within us!"** And now I hear a voice. It's the voice of a woman; she's an elderly woman. She is crying, **"Virginia, Virginia, why have you forgotten me?"** Oh. Oh. Now it's growing dark. It's very, very hurting to see these people. I know they are human beings. But they are in a void. It's a painful void. It's like they're suspended in a, in a, in a void where there's nothingness - and they're reaching up, and they are crying because they are helpless.

I see two now who have sort of floated up toward this gate. And they are looking out, and they're asking, **"Please. Two Masses for me. There is no one to release me. Please, two Masses for me!"** Oh. **"Robert. Helen. Two Masses for me."** Oh. Oh. Now Our Lady - it's going dark, I can't see the - these people any longer. And Our Lady now is coming over to the right side of the flagpole.



PURGATORY VISIONS

Our Lady - "My child, it is sad that there are many who will spend eternity, unto the end of your time, awaiting their release, for they have no one to sacrifice or pray for them. **Many who have entered into this purgatorial purging sight have done so because of sins of the flesh.**

"You may not understand. You cannot understand, My child, the ways of the Father. **But a soul must be as pure as the brightest star in Heaven before it can enter into the Kingdom.**

"Many parents are responsible, My child, for long stays for their children in purgatory. They do not protect or prepare their children's souls. **Do not rely on the false teachers who are gaining in number about you. Each parent must assume full responsibility for the salvation of his children's souls.**

Vigil of May 22 1974

Our Lady - "You must tell My children upon earth that they must not cease their prayers for their friends, their brothers, their sisters who are waiting with much anguish to be released from Purgatory."

Veronica - Oh. Oh. I'm looking, Oh, I'm looking into a very, a very deep chasm, hole like. It seems like a void, a large space. I can see many, many people, many people. They're not red and burning like the people who were down in the big black hole. But they're a very light orange color. But I see that there is a deeper, a deeper hole below them. Now Our Lady is coming over.

Our Lady - "My child, I wish to reveal to you one mystery of life beyond the veil. **There is not just one place of purging.** No, My child, there are stages for the purging. Many will be here in the lowest stage unto the end of your world, only because there is no one who can make restitution to the Father for the offenses committed by these souls while they were upon earth. Yes, My child, there

are many here who have no one to pray for them. They are helpless as they wait. One thought, one kind memory can ease part of their suffering. Just one kind thought, one memory can ease a part of their suffering. **Many here have been forgotten by their own.** I say to you now, My children, while you are upon earth: You shall reap what you have sown. Therefore, use your time wisely by gathering the graces, graces in abundance now within your reach. **You have, as you are still upon earth, a Heaven - given power to release your brothers and sisters.** Pray for them; make sacrifices for them; release them. And when you do, their power will be great enough to bring you into the Kingdom."

Veronica - I see also, Our Lady now is taking my hand. We're going down past these poor people. They can see us. Oh, no. Oh, we're going down now, farther down. Our Lady refers to it as the second stage. And now I see - they are also Bishops and Cardinals. I can recognize them. They're holding their faces in their hands. Oh. Now Our Lady is moving over - **DON'T LEAVE ME HERE!** Now Our Lady is taking my hand; we're going up. Take me up! Oh! I don't want to look. Oh!

Now Our Lady is pointing down.

Our Lady - "You see, My child, why I ask that you call for the prayers for your priests. **Without your prayers, many will spend years, many years of purging in the Second stage.**"

Veronica - Oh! Oh! Now we're over and are going up into the light. Oh! Oh, I feel I have come out of some place where I was burning all up. Oh! Oh! Oh, I can breathe again.

Our Lady - "Yes, My child. **If only all mankind could look beyond the veil, My travels throughout your world would not be necessary.**



PURGATORY VISIONS

Vigil of September 7, 1974

Veronica Enters and Feels the Heat Purgatory

Our Lady - "My child."

Veronica - Our Blessed Mother now is taking me. I feel like I'm all filled with sweat. The heat - it's so great!

Now Our Lady is looking at me sadly and then moving over to the right side of the flagpole. I can see the black hole now. Oh!

Our Lady - "My child, you have viewed the poor souls lost forever into eternity.

"Come with Me, My child, and look!"

Veronica - Oh! I'm looking down now into another pit. It's like the very ground is opening up and I see a very dark place but it's bright on the top. But we're going down further and I see people but they're glowing also. But now, down, deep down into the hole I see - it's like a void and I see people sitting there. Some are orange, others are just starting to turn orange in color. And they're crying. I can hear words. They're all in a horrible anguish and I hear two - I think they're speaking to each other: "Oh, if we could only go back and tell. If we could only reveal to those on earth what we now are living."

Now Our Lady is taking my hand. We're just floating. We're just floating up around this large big pit.

Our Lady - "You see, My child, the place of waiting, the place of cleansing. Very few escape waiting."

Veronica - It is purgatory! There seems to be various levels as I look down. On the top - the place where I would rather stand if Our Lady would let me - a Little further up, it's not the terrible feeling of anguish. It's not so bad here, Our Lady. It's brighter and brighter.

Our Lady - "That, My child, is because the human soul knows that it's release is near."

Veronica - Now Our Lady is taking my hand and we're floating up, up and Our Lady is pointing up to

the sky. Oh, and there's a beautiful great light in the sky.

Our Lady - "My child, that is where all mankind should strive to reach. Beyond the farthest star is an eternity of happiness with the Father in the Kingdom of Heaven.

"Is it worth, My child, for any man to make the decision of living upon earth - so short in years, a life offensive to the father that he cannot then enter into the Kingdom of God? Shall you trade your souls for worldly gain and the few short years of pleasure - the destruction of your soul upon earth?

"My tears are great, My child, for so few search for the truth and so many are taking this truth from among them.

"Believe, believe, My children, and you will be given the way. Seek and you shall find. Ask and it will be given to you. However, you must care, My children. You must want to come to Us. No love can be forced upon you.

Vigil of November 1, 1975

The Souls In Purgatory

"However, there are many souls, My children, waiting to be taken from the place of purging, purgatory. They are helpless without your aid. Will you not give to them these graces that you can gain so freely upon earth in your lifetime! They will reward you threefold for your warmth of heart. Many shall be in purgatory till the end of your world unless you help them. Many discard and forget the memory of a loved one as time erases it from their minds.

"Remember, My children, one day each one of you will be in the same position. Shall you have someone to pray for you, unless you give this example now and this teaching? Who will pray for you, when you come over the veil? Who will offer indulgences and sacrifices for you? Would it not be better, My children, to start now to safeguard your entrance into the Eternal Kingdom?"



MONTH OF THE HOLY ROSARY - OCTOBER

Our Lady of Fatima, 1917:

"Say the Rosary every day to obtain peace for the world."

Pope Pius XII

"there is no surer means of calling down God's blessings upon the family ... than the daily recitation of the Rosary."

Pope Leo XIII

".... a powerful means of renewing our courage will undoubtedly be found in the Holy Rosary..."

St. Louis de Montfort

"The mystical rose tree of Jesus and Mary in life, death and eternity." He says that the roses of your rosary will "never wilt or die, and they will be just as exquisite thousands of years from now as they are today." "The Rosary is a priceless treasure which is inspired by God."

Veronica: Our Lady now is pointing upward, and there is descending from the sky a crown, a beautiful crown of roses. Oh! There's not a thing behind it; it's just descending onto Our Lady's head now. It's circling Our Lady's head directly onto Her mantle. Oh, Our Lady looks so beautiful! **The Queen of the Roses.** Oh!

Now Our Lady is pointing, and the sky seems to be rolling back, and all of these angels - they're all sizes, perhaps ages, if there's an age, a chronological age, for angels. They look like, some look like children. They're dressed in all of the colors of the rainbow. It is so beautiful! Now they're all forming a circle about Our Lady. Beautiful! I should say a half circle; they're not going in front of Her. They're lining up directly behind Our Lady. Oh, it's so beautiful! **Queen of the Roses, Queen of the Rosary.** October 6, 1977

Our Lady - "These are thy pearls of Heaven, (The Rosary). Pearls of prayer. These are My pearls of prayer to Heaven. I am your Mother of Love. Blessed is he who extends his love to his brothers and gives his heart to Me. I love you all, My children, but you must pray more." February 10, 1973

Veronica - "Now Our Lady is extending Her Rosary out. Now as I'm watching - oh, how beautiful! The Hail Mary's are changing shape and color. They're no longer white. They're turning into little rose buds. Oh, how beautiful!

Our Lady - "Now you know, My child, why I chose to call this the Rose - a - ry. A 'ry' around the rose: a wreath around the roses." October 6, 1974

Our Lady - "With the extension of the Rosary, many shall now receive the power through the Holy Spirit, the Holy Ghost, to bring health of body and health of spirit to each soul.

"You will find that your Rosary beads shall turn color again. The stems will become pure gold. So do not cast aside your Rosary, thinking falsely, as satan would whisper into your ear that they're not good anymore and must be thrown away.

"That you will understand, that every Rosary that has been blessed by the presence of the Mother of God, Jesus, and the Eternal Father in the Holy Ghost, know that these Rosaries are very powerful.

So you will keep them with you always, for they will have the power for cure and for conversion - cure of the ailing body and conversion of the sickened soul."

June 18, 1984

Our Lady - "It is a prayer that as you pray you will be surrounded by an aura of peace and holiness. You will find yourself coming closer to the Eternal Father in spirit." May 17, 1975

Our Lady - "The greatest power given to Me from the Father are your beads of prayer that I gave to you many years ago." December 24, 1972

Jesus - "We wish to hear the prayers of atonement, for it is like music to Our Hearts. The Rosary has always been music to Our Hearts." September 14, 1985

Jesus - "All who pray the Rosary and wear My Scapular shall be saved." June 18, 1984

Month of October

Our Lady - "My child and My children, I welcome you all on this great feast day for one little soul who has become a huge soul throughout the world, My children. I say this as a Mother, because she was once upon earth with you and her example should be followed by all. Though she had a hidden life, she has been known to the world." October 2, 1987

St. Therese - "I am Therese of the Infant Jesus. I sought not the riches of this world but I hid myself with poverty of body but riches of spirit. I found in my obscurity a far greater glory in the light from Heaven."

"Follow my little way. Join me here in this glorious Kingdom. How worthless the things of the world when placed next to the glories of Heaven." October 2, 1970

St Therese ... "I come this evening to bring to you a word of good news that the road to Heaven is very simple. All you have to do is be like a young child in your love of Jesus, never questioning, never casting aside, but loving Him fully with your heart.

"My life upon earth was not always easy, my sister, just as all of my sisters and brothers upon earth realize this as time goes on."

Yes, my sister, there is much evil in the world. I always promised when I was upon earth that I would never be lackadaisical or disquiet of spirit while I was in Heaven. I will go forward to the very end of time bringing my roses to you along with Our Lady - graces in abundance for the asking. All you have to do is say, 'Jesus, I love You.

Save souls, save the consecrated.' That is very important." October 2, 1989

Little Way

St. Therese - "The 'Little Way'. Use the 'Little Way'. **Be simple of heart and thought and speech.** For you must be different to come over the veil, my sister. Accept all trials. Use them for the repatriation of your brothers and sisters in purgatory. You will understand, Veronica, my sister, that soon you will look forward to receiving these little aggravations; for you are then given the opportunity to save more souls, my sister. You will understand.

Graces are given in the most strange ways, my sister. You will learn to love adversity for it is the secret to piety." February 10, 1978

St. Therese : [Spiritual Childhood Poem]:

**"Dear Jesus, all I can do is just love You,
For my riches are here in my heart.
They're not locked or chained against
stealing;**

**They're always free to depart.
I offer this gift to You, Jesus;
Accept it with Your precious joy.
I'm Yours to hold there in Your Kingdom;
Just treat me as Your little toy."**



THE SACRED HEART OF JESUS

Jesus - "You will all come to me in belief, and protect yourselves with the rays from My most merciful heart."
April 21, 1973

Our Lady - "Full dedication will be made to the Sacred Heart of My Son and the Immaculate Heart endowed to Me by the Father. I place My blue mantle of protection over all My children who come to Me. I have come here, and I will remain here upon these sacred grounds and upon many sacred grounds throughout the world until the final victory".
Aug 14, 1973

Our Lady - "Save yourselves and those you love in the Sacred Heart of My Son - ever merciful, always there to forgive. For when He forgives, He forgets. No sinner shall ever be turned away if he comes in heart with repentance."
April 22, 1973

Our Lady - "I promise to place My mantle of protection over all who will call upon My Son in these dark days. Save yourself now in the Sacred Heart of My Son."
December 7, 1971

Consecrate Your Homes

Our Lady - "My children, I have asked you all to consecrate you homes to the Sacred Heart of My Son for reason. You will need all of the protection available in sacramentals and graces to withstand the onslaught of this evil."
May 13, 1978

Our Lady - "Place your lives now in the Sacred Heart of My Son!"
April 1, 1972

Veronica - Now I see a beautiful red heart. It's beautiful, though it's bleeding. And I see ...it...I see it...Oh...I see more...oh - h - h, my body floating - oh, way up, up towards the flagpole. And then now, it's like my self is just standing right next to...it's sort of two hearts.

My heart is Yours. I consecrate myself to Your Holy Heart. I consecrate my family, my friends, and those most in need, to Your Sacred Heart."
Oct 2, 1973

Jesus "You will be rescued if you stay in the Light of My Sacred Heart!"
April 10, 1972

Our Lady - "Save yourself and the souls of those you love in the merciful and Sacred Heart of My Son, present in all the tabernacles of the world. I repeat anew. Do not judge My Son's House by mere man, for, when you receive...the word you use, My child, is Eucharist...you receive My Son."
March 18 1974

Jesus - "Too few now even carry in their homes a visage of Mine, My children. I ask that that visage of the Sacred Heart be placed in all homes as protection against satan. Already, they are being discarded and thrown in the wastebaskets, My children, so little is the Faith."
Sept 7, 1985

Jesus "Remember, all who are of well spirit will understand and prepare for the days ahead by following the directions given in the past by My Mother. We have not abandoned you to yourselves, for We support you under the mantle of My Mother, and over My Sacred Heart I place the drops of My blood. I shed this blood anew. I am, as your Savior, re - crucified by My own."
April 10, 1976

Our Lady - "All manner of sin is being rationalized and condoned. And who has sought to stem the tide of evil? Only those of humble heart and charity of heart have reached out with prayers, with works, and with true devotion to the Sacred Heart of My Son, to stem the tide of evil; in true charity to try and keep trying as a labor of love for all Heaven, to rescue your brothers and sisters in the little time that is left to you."
Nov 2, 1979

Homes to have Remembrances of Jesus

Our Lady - "All who remain in the light will have no fear in the days ahead. They will find solace and refuge in My Son's Sacred Heart. Bring My Son into your homes and monuments [statues] and daily remembrance. You will find this a great rock in a world that will go into darkness. Your homes must become a fortress in the battle ahead."
June 16, 1973

Our Lady - "Repeat, My child. I bestow upon you from these sacred grounds many graces for the days ahead. You will go through these days without fear, knowing that you are protected by the Sacred Heart of My Son."
Dec 7, 1973



THE SACRED HEART OF JESUS

Jesus - "You will all come to me in belief, and protect yourselves with the rays from My most merciful heart."
April 21, 1973

Our Lady - "Full dedication will be made to the Sacred Heart of My Son and the Immaculate Heart endowed to Me by the Father. I place My blue mantle of protection over all My children who come to Me. I have come here, and I will remain here upon these sacred grounds and upon many sacred grounds throughout the world until the final victory".
Aug 14, 1973

Our Lady - "Save yourselves and those you love in the Sacred Heart of My Son - ever merciful, always there to forgive. For when He forgives, He forgets. No sinner shall ever be turned away if he comes in heart with repentance."
April 22, 1973

Our Lady - "I promise to place My mantle of protection over all who will call upon My Son in these dark days. Save yourself now in the Sacred Heart of My Son."
December 7, 1971

Consecrate Your Homes

Our Lady - "My children, I have asked you all to consecrate you homes to the Sacred Heart of My Son for reason. You will need all of the protection available in sacramentals and graces to withstand the onslaught of this evil."
May 13, 1978

Our Lady - "Place your lives now in the Sacred Heart of My Son!"
April 1, 1972

Veronica - Now I see a beautiful red heart. It's beautiful, though it's bleeding. And I see ...it...I see it...Oh...I see more...oh - h - h, my body floating - oh, way up, up towards the flagpole. And then now, it's like my self is just standing right next to...it's sort of two hearts.

My heart is Yours. I consecrate myself to Your Holy Heart. I consecrate my family, my friends, and those most in need, to Your Sacred Heart." Oct 2, 1973

Jesus "You will be rescued if you stay in the Light of My Sacred Heart!"
April 10, 1972

Our Lady - "Save yourself and the souls of those you love in the merciful and Sacred Heart of My Son, present in all the tabernacles of the world. I repeat anew. Do not judge My Son's House by mere man, for, when you receive...the word you use, My child, is Eucharist...you receive My Son."
March 18 1974

Jesus - "Too few now even carry in their homes a visage of Mine, My children. I ask that that visage of the Sacred Heart be placed in all homes as protection against satan. Already, they are being discarded and thrown in the wastebaskets, My children, so little is the Faith."
Sept 7, 1985

Jesus "Remember, all who are of well spirit will understand and prepare for the days ahead by following the directions given in the past by My Mother. We have not abandoned you to yourselves, for We support you under the mantle of My Mother, and over My Sacred Heart I place the drops of My blood. I shed this blood anew. I am, as your Savior, re - crucified by My own."
April 10, 1976

Our Lady - "All manner of sin is being rationalized and condoned. And who has sought to stem the tide of evil? Only those of humble heart and charity of heart have reached out with prayers, with works, and with true devotion to the Sacred Heart of My Son, to stem the tide of evil; in true charity to try and keep trying as a labor of love for all Heaven, to rescue your brothers and sisters in the little time that is left to you." Nov 2, 1979

Homes to have Remembrances of Jesus

Our Lady - "All who remain in the light will have no fear in the days ahead. They will find solace and refuge in My Son's Sacred Heart. Bring My Son into your homes and monuments [statues] and daily remembrance. You will find this a great rock in a world that will go into darkness. Your homes must become a fortress in the battle ahead."
June 16, 1973

Our Lady - "Repeat, My child. I bestow upon you from these sacred grounds many graces for the days ahead. You will go through these days without fear, knowing that you are protected by the Sacred Heart of My Son."
Dec 7, 1973



Saint Anne & Saint Joachim (parents of Our Lady)

Vigil of July 25, 1973

Veronica - "Now I see a great light. Oh, it's just beautiful! And coming through this light, which is like an arc, is a lady. She's dressed similar to Our Lady, but in a darker garment. And she has a cream - colored scarf over her head. And next to her there's a man. He's dressed in brown, a long brown robe, and he has on brown sandals. And he has a short beard. Oh, I know now. It is St. Anne and Joachim. Now St. Anne is coming over; she is floating over to the left side of the flagpole. She's standing by Our Lady. St. Anne is just a little bit shorter than Our Lady. They are whispering now together; I can't hear them. Now St. Anne is shaking her head, like this, "yes", and she is saying:

St. Anne - "Oh, how sad to look upon the homes of earth! Whatever has become of motherhood? Bad example, such poor example, I see in many homes. You must return to the simple life. The love of riches will destroy your souls.

"Involvement of the parents in worldly pursuits and living take them farther from the graces of Heaven. The greatest offenses to the Father is the lack of discipline and true direction of many parents on earth today. My children."

Veronica - And St. Anne is placing her hand out, like this.

St. Anne - "You still have time to make restitution and atonement to save your children. You must bring them back to the Sacraments. You must be an example of modesty and true faith to them. Children will learn much by your example."

Veronica - Now St. Joachim is walking over; he's standing now between St. Anne and Our Lady. Now St. Joachim is standing there. He has a long...it looks like a rod in his hand. And he's standing there holding the rod up, and he's saying:

St. Joachim - "In one hand you will hold the Book of life, and the other, discipline."

Veronica - And he's brandishing the stick, like this.

St. Joachim - "Humanism in your world has been created by satan. You will bring back the adages of old of: **Spare the rod, and you will spoil the child. Discipline must be returned to the homes.**

Man the Breadwinner

St. Joachim "Where is the place of the man and father? Where has he gone from the homes? Why has woman sought to take his place? Satan has created this delusion. **The place of woman is in the home and the re - arment of the child. The man will be the breadwinner and safeguard his home.**

"Women, mothers of the world, why do you expose your bodies? Why do you create lust in the eyes of others, and in their hearts? What example are you as mothers? Animals! Many homes now are infested with human animals!

"Return to the graces of your Sacraments and Holy Church, or condemn yourselves to eternity with Lucifer! Consecrate your home with the Holy Spirit. Use the waters of life to chase the demons from within your homes.

"The presence of my Son must always be in your hearts. You, as parents, will take your children to the tabernacles of the world. You will fortify their souls with my Son. Yes, my child, you wonder why I say my Son, for He is God. But in earthly life, I was His father.

"I do not often speak out, but the world has sent itself into spiritual darkness. All Heaven now mobilizes for the final battle. It is through the providence of the Father that we of Heaven are permitted to speak with you. It is through the merciful heart of the Father that you are being warned. The destruction will come fast upon you, and we pity those souls unprepared.

"Your homes will be homes of prayer and good example. You may have to be an object of scorn and derision among your neighbors.

But, oh, my children, if they knew what awaits them, they would come and join you on their knees."



The Story of the Virgin Birth

Veronica Lueken:

“On April 8, 1976, Jesus came to me and said, Veronica, you will write exactly as I give this to you. You will call it the Story of the Virgin Birth.” Excerpt:

“Joseph was betrothed – that means engaged – to Mary. Before they were presented to each other – that is, came together to prepare for marriage and married – Mary was found to be with child by the Holy Spirit. This was before She was married. It was a supernatural manifestation by God. The see, the child was placed into the womb by God, the Eternal Father, without having known man, no contact physically with man in intercourse.

Mary was pure, a virgin forever. It was God’s plan. Of course, Mary understood. The Angel explained to Her before, but Joseph was confused and scared, and loving Mary wanted to hide Her away until after the birth, feeling that the people would not understand. But God sent an angel to him to explain what was going on; that it was all in God’s plans: that this was the Messiah promised and that Mary was chosen to be the Mother of the Son of God, the Savior of His people from their sins. Joseph was much relieved and prayed and then was given the grace to understand all.

The angel explained that God the Father was sad that Satan had taken so many souls away from Him, so He had to send His only begotten Son to try to save them, as many as would listen and believe after the coming Sacrifice.

“Yes, Joseph knew the life ahead for Mary and Jesus and the Sacrifice to come, and the part he would have in their lives. God made it all known to him and gave him strength and purpose.

When Joseph experienced the birth of Jesus, there was never a chance to doubt. He was Mary fall into a deep sleep, and he felt a change come over him, a sense of divine presence, a great light encasing the area of the stable.

And before his very eyes – with no physical effort on the part of Mary – and Mary remained covered by a coverlet in Her sleep, fully clothed – the Christ – Child appeared, like from out of nowhere on to the prepared bed of straw and cloth.

“Joseph looked into the eyes of this new – born babe, born in a manner only begot by God alone; beyond most human understanding, a painless birth, a supernatural birth with no passage from the vagina; His entrance into the world resembling in human form any other baby, but this was not an ordinary human being, this was, is God, the Son of God just taking upon Himself a human form to come to mankind as recognizable in a body to walk among mankind to plead the cause for Heaven to awaken a fallen mankind to the necessity to understand the Eternal Father to follow His plan to reach Heaven; to save their eternal, living soul, their immortal being, their souls.



SAINT JOSEPH

Description St. Joseph and St. Anne

Veronica - Now coming forward towards Our Lady I can see a man. He is dressed in a brown very rough - looking type of gown, like the Franciscan brothers wear. It's a gown that is very loose, and it is tied about the waist with a piece of rope; it looks like rope but it is more like a piece of skin - like type rope. And the man is smiling. He has a beard and his hair is quite full and it reaches down to his, nape of his neck. And he is smiling. And Our Lady is bending forward, and She is saying:

Our Lady - "My child, do you know who this is?"

Veronica - Oh, it's Joseph. Oh, and now...oh. Oh, and Anne. Now behind them there's a great light, there is a great light.

And, oh, Jesus is coming forward and He is standing behind Our Lady and St. Joseph and Anne. Oh, St. Anne. The light is so brilliant that it forms a very large arc over their heads.....

Our Lady - "My child, the families of earth have lost their way. The example to the children is poor. Our hearts are saddened by the many parents who have given themselves to the ways of the world and in this manner have sent their children on the road to perdition. March 18, 1974

Our Lady - "Joseph has been forgotten. Love him and pray to Joseph. He will guide you on the path. Yes, the enemy is within the Holy Church. Satan will find many to create heresy with loss of the true Faith. Resist the knife that seeks to cut Holy Church asunder." August 14, 1970

Veronica - Now over on the right side of the flagpole is Raphael. Oh! And St. Joseph..St. Joseph is now standing there. And St. Joseph is being joined...Our Lady is going over to him. And also behind now..oh, now to the right of St. Joseph is..oh, St. Anne. I know St. Anne. Oh! Oh! Oh! **The Holy Family.** Written above them the words, "**The Holy Family**". It's written like in the same kind on the picture of Jacinta. "The Holy"..it's all written together in script, "Family"..in golden letters.

Now Joseph, he has on a long, brown cape - like garment. And Joseph..oh, oh, he's smiling. And he says:

St. Joseph - "I am a man of few words, preferring to stand behind my Son. But I do feel great sorrow for the state of man on earth and his family life. The family that does not pray together cannot stay together, for prayer chases the demons from the household. Why has man no longer chosen to bless his home with sacramentals and the water? "I wish that all fathers of households stand forth and practice their role. They will use the rod and not permit their children to go astray. Firmness is needed in your world that is filled with laxity, permissiveness and degradation.

"Your children have been misled by many who shall answer to the Father. As teachers they have failed in their role. Therefore, as parents you must succeed in yours.

"The greatest detrimental factor in the family and home is the desire for the material. Better that you live in the gardens and fields with the nourishment of manna from Heaven, than to be filled with the abominations of the world.

"Man has lost his way, Man has set himself from the road to the Kingdom. He has not much time to return to the road. He will gather his family about him and save those he loves, and in the charity of his heart seek to set an example for his neighbor."

"Now over on the right side there is a man now coming forward. I can see him very well. He's much taller than Our Lady. Our Lady looks like a little girl next to him. He has on a tan type of, almost a brown cape all about his shoulders. And he has on brown sandals. They're cut with two cords across the toes and his instep. And he has a wooden stick; it's not a crosier; it's just a stick, a long stick.....And the man now - he's smiling. He has quite a long beard. I can see, I believe it's brown. ...

Oh! It's Joseph! It's - I know it's St. Joseph! Oh my! Now he is placing his two fingers to his lips.



SAINT JOSEPH

St. Joseph - "My child, and children of the world, it is not often that I choose, through the direction of the Eternal Father, to come forward and speak to you, but your world now is passing through a crisis. You must all recognize the test that is being placed upon mankind.

"Evil creations from hell... all manner of abominations are entering into the homes of your nation and the countries throughout the world. It will be an absolute necessity now for all parents to act as a director, a leader in the homes. **The greatest attack from satan shall be upon family life.** If you break down the family, you will break down the nation.

"My children, I cry too, bitter tears of remorse for what We see now happening in your world, the earth. Man is plunging fast to the brink of his own destruction. There is no place for man to hide from what shall come upon him.

"It is well, children of the earth, that you spend now your time in prayer and penance. Many shall die soon. Many shall die without the opportunity to make amends for the salvation of his soul. Pray a constant vigilance of prayer now... going throughout your world and your country.

"You must follow the direction well of the Mother of God, Mary most holy, or you shall be destroyed as a nation."
March 18 1973

Our Lady - "My child, you are observing the manner in which much was written down by your prophets."

Veronica - Now it's growing very bright over by Saint Paul's side, and through this light there is a small figure emerging. Oh, it's Saint Joseph! I know it's Saint Joseph. Oh!

Now over on the left side of St. Joseph, there is a hut - like house. I never saw one like this. It has a roof made of a straw - like material, and inside it seems to be a workshop. Oh! And the sides of the walls are like clay, and the don't have windows; it's just a window - shaped hole in the side, and no door...just an opening. And there's a large table. It looks like a carpenter's shop. Yes, it is, because there is a strange looking knife lying on the table,

and what appears to be maybe the leg of a chair. Yes, that's...it is the leg of a chair.

Now Our Lady is going over to the table and St. Joseph is with Her. Now St. Joseph is touching his lips with his hand.

St. Joseph - "My child, it is not my purpose to speak out in the presence of my Queen. I find my words of humble import. However, in these days of deep darkness of spirit, what can I do but caution all mankind to hasten, harken, and listen! Do penance now, for the time is growing short. Those days that were told by your prophets of old are fast approaching. There shall fall upon mankind a great Chastisement. You must prepare your children and your families now.

"All this, my children, our children of earth, all this can be avoided. And how you ask, my child? In wonderment you approach and ask, and how? By reparation, my children. The Eternal Father is most merciful. He begs for reparation for His heart is filled with great sorrow as He wants not one to be lost to Him. The world will soon be baptized by fire, and many shall die in the great flame.

"**Our home, my children, was a simple home of prayer.** Our home was lacking of material goods, but rich in that which is needed for the salvation of the soul.

"The father shall be the head of his household. A woman shall remain a companion to her husband. What manner of foul evils are now entering upon your homes and the lives of your children? What examples as parents have you given to your children? Many tears of sorrow shall be shed by parents...too late! The abyss, hell, is open wide, and we stand and watch, helpless to recover these souls.

"We look into many homes, my children, and find discord, disunity, and sorrow, confusion and despair, manners of aberration; the matrimonial bond broken, sin becoming a way of life. The family that will pray together shall stay together.

"You must keep your monuments in your homes. You are not worshipping idols as claimed by the unbelievers; you are keeping before the eyes of your children symbols of your God and the Kingdom to come. In your world that has been given to satan, your children open your doors, the doors of your



SAINT JOSEPH

homes, and go forward out into a world that has been given to satan.

"As parents, you must safeguard and prepare your children for these onslaughts of satan. The innocent children are being misled; they are being led into a life pattern that will lead to eternal damnation. What manner of teacher have you allowed to take this pure soul and contaminate it? As parents, you have an obligation to investigate those who associate and direct the lives of your children.

"We look into many homes and find no close bond of unity. And why? Because you prefer to keep a diabolical machine in your homes, those televisions! These, my children, are all creations of satan. The family does not pray together. The mother does not bring the knowledge of God to her children. The father seeks his way in the world, gathering money and material things that are all passing. Cleanse your homes! Start anew! Work together for your reward in the eternal Kingdom. Your homes must be now a fortress against the evil that surrounds you.

"The road to Heaven is a long one and a narrow one, my children. The road to damnation is wide, and it is filling fast."

Vigil of Dec 30 1972

Veronica - Our Lady was dressed in a covering of blue - that reached to Her feet - all one piece - over her head - side to side - Beneath this cape like covering was a cream colored gown - tied with a blue sash.

Standing next to her was St. Joseph. He was holding a very young boy - about 2 -3 years old - with light brown hair, and the child was sitting in the bend of Joseph's arm. The child looked down upon the crowd - raised his little hand - and made the sign of the cross upon the peoples. Saint Joseph bent over towards the peoples -

Saint Joseph said: "Children of the world, there is do much discord! Among families! There is so much deterioration among families. This is not a good sign. The family unit must be together under the true sign of the LIVING GOD! Mothers and

Fathers have a great responsibility for their children. You who spend your hours, so few upon Earth, giving your children their bodily delights, their materialistic wishes and pleasures - while their SOULS are starving! And they are being led on the path that will take them farther from the kingdom! SIN - THE DARKEST OF SINS ARE BEING COMMITTED IN THE HOMES! What examples as parent are you showing to your children?

"Woe to the man who casts aside his wife to find pleasures with another. Woe to the woman who casts aside her children seeking forever to bedeck herself with riches and the pleasures of the world! The family that throws away the directions given by the Queen of Heaven for the salvation of their souls, goes down the dark road, it is a road that leads to Lucifer! And the number of children's souls being claimed daily are countless. And many of these children have been cast into Hell by their parents! Woe to these parents when they stand before the Father! We look upon your world. Love - what is the true meaning of life in your world? Indecency - immodesty of dress - destruction of the true meaning of the creation of life. Your world is now in a state far worse than when the Father destroyed it during the time of Noah - and Sodom! What can you expect unless you turn back now! I am not a Man who has spoken many words to the world in the past. Your Mother and one, My son through the Father, sacrificed himself for a generation that now is worse. I add my admonition to you. I, Joseph, that unless you follow the directions for your salvation NOW the days for your existence and the end of your era will be soon!"

Vigil of March 18, 1975

Veronica - Now over on Our Lady's right - our right side - Our Lady's left. I see a man coming forward. Oh! He's dressed in a brown tunic - type of robe. It's made almost like one piece in brown, and he has on his feet brown sandals. I can see him very clearly, although his face is so lighted that I couldn't describe his eyes of nose, but I do see his beard. He has a dark brown, almost black beard. And now about his head there is a cape, a cape that is not pointed, it's draped about his head. And now he's



SAINT JOSEPH

removing the cape and he's coming over by Our Lady. Oh. I know! I know who he is! It's St. Joseph! Oh!

Our Lady - "Listen well, My child, and repeat after Me.

"The foundation for a young life is found in the family. We find much lacking in the example of many parents. They have forgotten their role as parents and they are feeding their children well with the contamination abundance of your nation and the world; however, their souls are being starved for the light.

"The role for the prosperity within a family is simple, My child. It is one of a dedication to the Eternal Father. What does it matter, My children, if you gain the whole world's goods and suffer the loss of your eternal soul? Your pilgrimage is but a short one upon earth. Have you stored your reward with us, or have you given yourselves to the pleasures of the flesh and Satan?

.....And just over beyond Our Lady. I can see St. Joseph standing there. And He's moving His head up and down. I believe he's saying yes'. That's so. Yes? I can see he is shaking his head, nodding his head yes Oh! And St. Joseph is standing quite a bit behind Our Lady and Jesus. I do feel that that is the way he has chosen to remain, in the background.

And Our Lady is smiling, and She's looking back at St. Joseph and She's smiling and now Jesus is extending His hand in front of Him: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Vigil of July 15, 1975

"The Tabernacles of the world shall be your refuge"
Veronica - Oh, Our Lady now is coming forward and She has in Her arms, oh, the Christ Child. Oh! He looks very regal, the Child in Our Lady's arms. He has a small golden crown upon His Head and He has a white gown. I can see the sash at His waist and His feet are bare, but He has a velvet robe now about His arms and it's tied at the top under His chin. He looks like a very regal Prince. Our Lady is smiling.

Our Lady - "Your description, My child, is very colorful. Yes, He was a Child of Peace, a Prince of Peace."

Veronica - Oh, St. Joseph has on a brown gown and sandals. They look like they're made of a brown skin - like type of rope. Oh, it has... I can count now the straps on his sandal. it's only two. Two straps through his toes and a band across his ankle. And he's now turning and smiling at Our Blessed Mother and I can see that his gown has a head - piece hanging behind his shoulders.

Now he's extending his right arm and in it he has a long staff. I think it's a staff. It's a long stick.

St. Joseph - "My child, you will make it known to mankind that the head of an earthly family is the father. The Father Eternal will guide the father, the head of the household.

"A woman of earth shall not cast aside her role as mother and housekeeper. In her role as mother, she shall be the guardian of her children's souls and a helpmate of her husband and a guardian also of his earthly soul and the soul eternal. By her example in her household, she has the power, as woman, for good or evil. She shall stay in her home and guide her children."

Jesus and Our Lady appeared to the right side of the flagpole. St. Anne and St. Joseph joined them. St. Anne kissed Our Lady on the cheek.

St. Joseph pointed to the children below and said

"The example of the parents is poor. I give great heart; the children will not be lost when they have been the victims of their elders. Heaven does not close the door on the innocent."

July 25, 1972



SAINT LOUIS' "TRUE DEVOTION TO MARY"

Message to Veronica Lueken at the Vigil of September 28, 1973

Veronica:

"Our Lady said that I was given this book. It's a very old book from the time of St. Louis de Montfort. And, I - Our Lady said that I'm to read this passage from it:

"There are many who call themselves devotees of Our Lady. But words do not prove what is in the heart, but actions.

St. Louis de Montfort:

"They can fall," he says, the man, St. Louis - it's Louis. Oh, he says to call him St. Louis. Oh. "into seven categories.

We have much false devotion to Our Lady.

They are: 1. They are the critical devotees. These are those who call themselves devotees of Our Lady." But they have categories, says St. Louis de Montfort.

They are: "The critical devotees, the scrupulous devotees, the external devotees, the presumptuous devotees, the inconstant devotees, the hypocritical devotees and the really interested devotees."

Now St. Louis says, "Those, the critical devotees, are for the most part the proud scholars, those of much learning with rash and self-sufficient spirits, who have at the bottom of their hearts some devotion to the Holy Virgin, but who criticize nearly all the practices of devotion to Her which the simple people may pay simply and holily to their good Mother because these practices do not fall in with their own humor and fancy."

So those who are of intellectual pride would not approve because it does not fit in with what is in their fancy. "They call in doubt all the miracles of our Faith and the history recorded by authors worthy of Our Faith, or drawn from the chronicles of religious orders," they call them down, for the "narratives which testify to us the mercies and the power of the most Holy Virgin. They cannot see," these who have the intellectual pride, "without uneasiness, how simple and humble people are - can be on their knees before an altar or an image of Our Lady, sometimes in the corner of a street, in order to pray to God there, and they even accuse them of idolatry, and as if they adored the wood or the stone. They say that for their part," those who have intellectual pride and do have the rule of governing, "they are not fond of these external devotions and that their minds are not so weak as to give faith to such a number of tales and little histories that are in circulation about Our Lady."

"Therefore," St. Louis says, "watch and pray and allow the Holy Spirit to work among you." In other words, St. Louis says, do not stop the workings of the Holy Spirit for it is not for man to judge the hand of God among you.

In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen."



Bishop John Neumann

Vigil of June 5, 1976

Bishop Neumann - "The catechisms - the truth is not being given as given by the Holy Spirit to mankind. The truth is going into darkness. In my city there will be a great meeting of those hierarchy who hold responsibility for these atrocities. In the good Book, in the books that teach the children, there is much to be restored.

"Many have entered upon a life of self indulgence. They no longer understand the value of their calling by living a life of poverty, humility, and chastity. Strip yourselves now of those trappings of the world that ensnare you and snare your souls, my brothers, and destroy your vocation.

"The years left to you are few to recover the flock, the sheep that you have scattered. Awaken now from your slumber, O you of little faith! The red hats, the purple hats wandering in darkness of spirit! O my brothers, I am fully aware of your trial; I am fully aware of the errors that have entered upon you. Your obedience is to the Eternal Father. No man shall be justified in promoting error and heresy! I say unto you that you shall be judged in the least! Turn back, my brothers; you are crumbling the walls. But Jesus is the foundation, and you shall stand before Him and He shall ask you of an account of your time, and how many souls have be brought to Him?

"You must all turn back now, get down on your knees, and live a life that strips your human nature of all that has corrupted you. Restore the truth!"

Veronica - Now the blessed man, Bishop Neumann, is now handing his book, the Bible, to Michael. Michael has carried it now in his left hand, and his right hand is holding a balance. The good Bishop has now in his right hand a large golden crosier, thee Bishop's staff. He has now a mitre upon his head; it's a beautiful golden and red color. And the two sides, there is a band, a ribbon that is coming over his right shoulder now, hanging down; it's a beautiful gold and red ribbon, a deep red. It's not a red as we know it, but it's a rich velvety - looking burgundy red.

Now it's becoming very, very brilliant over on the right side by the trees, and coming now through this tremendous brilliant light is Jesus. He has no shoes on. He has on a cream - colored gown with a cape, a burgundy - colored cape about His shoulders. Jesus' hair is streaming down onto His shoulders and His back. He's smiling now. I can see Him very clearly, but it is a very sad smile.

Now Jesus is going...He's just carried on the wind...He's going across the sky, and now He's nodding to Our Lady and the Blessed Bishop. And Saint Theresa now is standing behind the Bishop. And now Jesus is touching His lips.



SAINT PADRE PIO

Padre Pio appeared to Veronica saying:

"I have lived in the world. The road to Heaven is not that difficult."

Veronica was most beguiled by the apparent humor of Padre Pio for he poked St. Michael kiddingly in the side, for the Padre thinks it so funny that he appears like a "peanut" by the side of the awesome sized St. Michael. Padre Pio was wearing a dark brown robe, with a light tan rope around his waist and an extremely large Rosary hung from his side. The Rosary was a light tan color. (*early years - 1970*)

Padre Pio said: "Mary Elena, I hear you...".

The angels, Michael, Gabriel, Raphael were dressed in white robes with gold braid trim. St. Theresa appeared with other women. Some were dressed in white and black habits. Theresa was dressed like Padre Pio in brown. The saints were gathered with the angels. *Sept 28, 1970*

Veronica - Padre Pio is present with us now. He is speaking in a tongue I don't understand. I know it must be Italian. I don't understand. Now I hear the words being repeated:

Padre Pio - "My spiritual children, you must unite in a common cause. Your world shall be chastised soon. Many shall die in the great flame of the Ball of Redemption. You have been given an extension of time to gather the souls, My children. Do not expect to follow my road and the road of the Savior without suffering. It is truly the Way of the Cross. Use more time in daily prayer. Not enough pray, My children.

"Place more attention upon the Holy Sacrifice. It is being celebrated in a manner that is not approved of by the Eternal Father. Take the time to honor your God with your heart. My brothers and sisters, the Holy Sacrifice cannot be done in thirty minutes or even sixty minutes properly. There is no time in Heaven and you

shall not place a time upon the Holy Sacrifice on your earth."

Veronica - Oh, he's...he's also - the good Father, Padre, has injuries on his hands, too. He's holding them up now but he's smiling.

Oh, I can see him so clearly. He's much clearer - even the light is not so bright that I can't see his face. He has grayish dark hair and a nice beard and he has a very sweet smile.

Padre Pio - "Receive your Savior often, My child, and you will be comforted."

Veronica - And now he's placing his hand out and he's making the sign of the Cross.

Thank you. Reverend Father, Padre.

Now the sky is closing up - I can't see him anymore. It's very cloudy. *April 5, 1975*

Veronica - Now Our Lady is coming forward and She's now raising Her hand and pointing up to the sky, like this. And the sky now is becoming very bright. And now I see - oh, I recognize her. There's Theresa and the little boy and girl with her. Oh, that's - they're Jacinta and Francisco. Oh, my! Down behind them - there's PADRE PIO. Oh! He's smiling. He looks very happy. He's smiling. And he's shaking his head, 'Yes'. Oh. Oh, he has now - he's raising his hands up in front of him. Oh, my goodness. Just like Jesus, they have holes in them. Oh, but he has the most beautiful smile. He looks so happy!

Oh, Our Lady - oh, I asked if he could speak. Oh, Our Lady says,

Our Lady - "Not in this matter, My child, as yet."

Veronica - Oh. Now Padre Pio is standing on the right side of Our Lady. And Michael now is standing next to him. And I - he looks, though his beard is gray, he has such a young - looking face. It's beautiful. And his eyes are sparkling. And now I notice Theresa. I can see Theresa very clearly. She's standing now next to Our Lady, sort of behind



SAINT PADRE PIO

Her and Michael. And she's also nodding her head, 'Yes'. Now Our Lady has placed Her hand about the little girl, Jacinta. And now She's looking down at Jacinta and Our Lady is saying very softly.

Our Lady - "You see, My child, many here have chosen of free will to remain with you in the days ahead. Those who will be removed from your world and enter into the Kingdom will also be given this choice whether to receive their rest now or to wait until final victory of My Son." *May 30 1974*

Veronica - Our Lady looks very sad. It actually breaks your heart to see how sad She is. And there's no way other than sacrificing our lives and ourselves to succor Her. Always Jesus and Our Lady want to use the word 'succor', because They know of the visit of Padre Pio to my home many years ago, and often he mentioned **Pope Paul VI: he's crying now, "Succor, my children! Succor!"** And, also, Padre Pio repeated, "**Succor, my little children! Help, help!**"

Sept _____

Our Lady - "**Powers, provincials, money: destruction of the human soul for worldly gain.**"

Veronica - Oh - h - h, oh - h - h, oh - h - h. Now I am, Our Lady is taking me into a bedroom. Oh - h - h! I see sisters...they're nurses..in the bedroom. Oh - h - h! And there..I can see him in his bed...it's the Holy Father. The nurse now has a needle, and she's rolling up now the sleeve. He has on, it looks like a robe...the Holy Father, and she's giving him a needle in his arm. He, and he looks very sick. Now the needle was placed into his left arm...into his left arm. Now as the needle is placed into his left arm, Pope Paul is reaching over onto a table near his bed. He's reaching for his crucifix. He's placing it across his chest.

Oh! Next to him now is Padre Pio! Next to **Pope Paul!** Now Padre Pio is coming down over to the left side of the flagpole. Oh, I can see him very clearly. He has on a brown garment, and it's tied; it's very loose, and it's tied about his waist. He says:

Padre Pio - "My spiritual children, hear me, for I bring you the word of truth. **Demons roam in the Houses of God. Prayer must chase them out! Atonement, prayer and sacrifice!** I speak out for an imprisoned Vicar." *April 14, 1973*

PADRE PIO:
BEATIFIED, MAY 2, 1999 BY POPE JOHN
PAUL II

CANONIZED IN 2000

ST THERESA – The Little Flower

Messages to Veronica Lueken at the Shrine of Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers

Feb 10, 1978

Little Way

St. Theresa - "The little way.. (Theresa says) use the little way. Be simple of heart and thought and speech. For you must be different to come over the veil, my sister. Accept all trials. Use them for the repatriation of your brothers and sisters in purgatory. You will understand, Veronica, my sister, that soon you will look forward to receiving these little aggravations; for you are then given the opportunity to save more souls, my sister. You will understand.

"Graces are given in the most strange ways, my sister. You will learn to love adversity for it is the secret to piety."

Veronica - I don't know if I repeated it, but it's very fresh in my mind that St. Theresa has said that we should accept all adversity. We should look forward to even minor irritations for they can be used as a point of grace, to receive grace that can be transferred to the suffering souls in purgatory. I understand that Theresa made it known to me that it is something that you will understand in time with practice. It is a simple way to Heaven. And Theresa also said now tonight and before, in the past, that you must be quite simple, childlike, in your approach to the world, and on your way to Heaven with the confidence of a child and a trust in the Father...

Accepting all in the will of God; giving your whole soul and human life into the will of God; accepting the Eternal Father as your guide as you would in a loving father.

Theresa says there is no reason to fear the Father in Heaven for He is all - loving. All penitence that is given to mankind has been indirectly willed by mankind. He has made his own penitence because he has turned away from the direction, from the direction from God the Father. It is a form of just chastisement and cleansing; for over the veil you must be as pure and holy as an angel to enter the eternal Kingdom of God.

Saint Theresa appears and said: "I have come to give you a humble lesson, a lesson on the little way of obtaining your sanctification on Earth, so you will be certain to enter the Kingdom. As you live your human life upon the Earth, you will say to yourself "AM I PLEASING MY JESUS?"

Many must earn their daily bread. - ALL must earn their daily bread upon the Earth. In doing this, they will do this with HONOR. Of the hours you awaken to, you will say, "THIS DAY I GIVE TO PLEASE MY GOD." In this manner you will be directed to the light. You have all received your baptism the opportunity to

attain the Kingdom. The road is very simple to follow - you do not look for recognition among men. You look to please your God. You strive to please your God. For if you try to find recognition and the approval of men on Earth you are doomed to great sorrow. For all the waking hours of your life on Earth must be with one purpose in mind "THAT YOU ARE WORKING YOUR WAY BACK TO THE KINGDOM."

Theresa carried a small book in the folds of her garment (habit) - the GOSPELS. Theresa said: "I was not a learned person or a scholar upon Earth, but all I had and all I needed was this little book. I also treasured "THE IMITATION OF CHRIST."

"Accept the life given you on Earth by the FATHER, AND USE EVERY MOMENT OF IT TO PLEASE THE FATHER, AND TO SANCTIFY YOUR SOUL. Love is the only way - the road to Heaven. If the world can only recover the true meaning of love - for love is truly the essence - the odor of divinity."

Theresa disappeared into the clouds - repeating: "LOVE IS THE ESSENCE OF THE ODEUR OF DIVINITY".

Our Lady - "I wish, my children - a perpetual recitation of the beads of prayer. Throughout your country. This will lessen the number of souls lost to us with the devastation that will soon be upon your country - in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost."

(Time grows short - have you made ready? - You have received the message from Heaven - GOD BLESS YOU ALL.)
Dec 31, 1972

St Theresa "I have promised to be with you. My time in the Kingdom has not been easy, for I look upon a world in darkness. I have promised to spend my time in the Kingdom helping you to find your way here. I will not rest until the world has been returned to the Father.
Dec 7, 1973

Jesus "For to whom much is given, much is expected, and discipline and obedience means suffering and sacrifice. Unquestioning love, unquestioning obedience, that is the only way to Heaven. Accepting all suffering, and offering this for good cause. Too few know, My child. I know Theresa has given you the full discourse on the value of suffering, that one day you will release to the world when you complete your second book. That will be left for My Church.

ST THERESE – The Little Flower

Messages to Veronica Lueken at the Shrine of Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers

Veronica - "Now it's all so clear. Heaven had such a well - laid plan, link by link, for the Mission of Heaven of Our Lady of the Roses."

"Theresa says that it's time now that Heaven takes some action: that things are commencing to be even worse and all the great punishments will have to come upon mankind unless we work very hard. Even the saints in Heaven are very terribly upset over the goings - on down there on earth, and they want to help Jesus."

"Theresa promised that when she went to Heaven, she would spend her time in Heaven doing good on earth. Well, I guess Theresa convinced many other saints up there that they've got to get together now and do something. This is really hurting Jesus and Our Lady so very much. Their hearts are torn all over again. Jesus suffered so much, and now is being re - crucified again. And this is not fair. They love Him so much."

June 18, 1970

Theresa said, "You will write this message to the world, and you will call it ACTION SAINTS' RENEWAL." Though it may sound like poetry, it's a message. It will explain perhaps how Heaven used my body to be a sort of instrument. When you go out of your body, and go to Heaven, or even purgatory, life is eternal. Your soul, your spirit, is forever living. Though your body dies, your soul is always living. Now how can it be explained that a saint can come down to earth when she doesn't have a body anymore?"

"Now, I will go on, and you will hear my message given by Theresa. I'm sure if you will listen to each word carefully, you will understand what Theresa and Our Lady was saying there at the time too - are trying to give to all the children of God on the earth, whom they love very dearly. They want them to understand why Our Lady had to appear later on."

"There is an action front being set up in Heaven now. The saints decided they had to do something to help Jesus and Our Lady in this terrible war that's going on with Lucifer, especially now when he is loose on earth."

Veronica remembered the "voice" saying at that time, "You must never honor another human being without honoring the Mother of God first! Write this:

*To A Miraculous Mother
Blessed Mother be my guide,
Be here always at my side,
Take me through this world of sorrow,
Show me there's a bright tomorrow!*

Later, Veronica was to learn that this unknown 'voice' dictating to her was Saint Theresa, the Little Flower.

Aug 14, 1970

"...Prayer and Sacrifice must be your Life."

Our Lady - "How little they know how close the disaster rides upon them. Waste not your lives in idle pursuits for prayer and sacrifice must be your life."

St. Theresa - "I am Theresa of the Infant Jesus. I sought not the riches of this world but I hid myself with poverty of body but riches of spirit. I found in my obscurity a far greater glory in the light from Heaven."

"Follow my little way. Join me here in this glorious Kingdom. How worthless the things of the world when placed next to the glories of Heaven."

The little angels were dressed in pink with rose garlands in their hair. They all held in their hands a long rope of braided roses.

In the center stood Our Lady in blue and gold. Jesus in red velvet. Theresa in brown and white. Standing next to Theresa was the Infant Jesus holding a ball with a Cross.

St Theresa - "I surrender the joy of this occasion for the bleeding Heart of My Jesus. I cannot rest for I thirst for souls. My mission will also not be completed until the end of time. I come for many souls. You must all deny the world and turn to God for the days are shortened. Many saints are appearing on earth in this battle to recover souls. Many will work as intercessors between God and man."

October 2, 1970 - Eve of St. Theresa

St Theresa.. "They must be taught to pray more. Prayer is no longer a way of life. Prayer must be returned to the homes, and the churches of the world, and the schools, and the public and private lives of all the children of God, my brothers and sisters. If you pray more, you will learn to love prayer. It will become a way of life that you cannot turn from, for it will give you something that you have never found in the world." May 17, 1975

Saint Theresa - "Love is the essence of the odor of Divinity. All watch for the essence of the flower."

Our Lady - "I will send forth a shower of roses upon you, more numerous than the thorns that cover the bush!"

Nov 1, 1970



St. Therese of the Infant Jesus Doctor of the Church Feast Day - October 3

P.O. Box 52 + Bayside + NY 11361 (718) 961-8865
Web Site: <http://www.ourladyoftheroses.org>

St. Theresa - "I am Theresa of the Infant Jesus. I sought not the riches of this world but I hid myself with poverty of body but riches of spirit. I found in my obscurity a far greater glory in the light from Heaven.

"Follow my Little Way. Join me here in this glorious Kingdom. How worthless the things of the world when placed next to the glories of Heaven." October 2, 1970

'The Little Way of Spiritual Childhood'

St. Theresa - "The little way. (Theresa says) use the little way. Be simple of heart and thought and speech. For you must be different to come over the veil, my sister. Accept all trials. Use them for the repatriation of your brothers and sisters in purgatory. You will understand, Veronica, my sister, that soon you will look forward to receiving these little aggravations; for you are then given the opportunity to save more souls, my sister. You will understand. Graces are given in the most strange ways, my sister. You will learn to love adversity for it is the secret to piety." February 10, 1978

St. Theresa - "Veronica, my sister, do not be saddened now. We have cried, and our tears have fallen upon you and the world. I have given, yes, I have left upon your earth, my little plan for salvation, given me by Our Lady. Trust and confidence and love. Love our Jesus; love our Father; and call to the Holy Ghost. No one is ever passed by unanswered. Satan seeks to remove from among you the existence of these truths." February 1, 1973

Our Lady - "Remember My children that Jesus said "Unless you become like little children, you cannot enter into the Kingdom of Heaven." June 18, 1982

St. Therese - "Love is the essence of the Odeur of Divinity. All watch for the essence of the flower." November 1, 1970

'Shower of Roses'

Veronica - "Now Our Lady is pointing over to Her left side with Her hand, with Her right hand, and directly over the tree, I see Theresa, St. Theresa and her sisters coming forward. And all about them are white - gowned figures. I know they're angels. Beautiful! Oh, they - oh, I cannot ever put into human words the feeling they give you, the emotion of seeing these beautiful people from Heaven. Oh! And Theresa, too, she's all lit up. Theresa is bending her head forward, and saying:"

St. Therese - "Repeat, my sister, the poem/message I gave to you.

'Spiritual Childhood'

*"Dear Jesus, all I can do is just love You,
For my riches are here in my heart.
They're not locked or chained against stealing;
They're always free to depart.
I offer this gift to You, Jesus;
Accept it with Your precious joy.
I'm Yours to hold there in Your Kingdom;
Just treat me as Your little toy."*

Veronica - "Ohh! Theresa is smiling, and she's also now extending her hand out, like this, and she's throwing rose petals down! I don't see where she got them, because I didn't see her carrying the roses. But now as Theresa's moving her hand, there are rose petals being scattered all over from the sky. They're coming down just around the tree. They're beautiful rose petals. Oh, hers are not - Our Lady's were red, but these have yellow and pink, and they're very, very fragrant. Oh, and they're falling down now all about the grounds." May 30, 1977

Our Lady - "My child and My children, I welcome you all on this great feast day for one little soul who has become a huge soul throughout the world, My children. I say this as a Mother, because she was once upon earth with you and her example should be followed by all. Though she had a hidden life, she has been known to the world." October 2, 1987

St Theresa - "...I come this evening to bring to you a word of good news that the road to Heaven is very simple. All you have to do is be like a young child in your love of Jesus, never questioning, never casting aside, but loving Him fully with your heart.

"My life upon earth was not always easy, my sister, just as all of my sisters and brothers upon earth realize this as time goes on.

..... "Yes, my sister, there is much evil in the world. I always promised when I was upon earth that I would never be lackadaisical or disquiet of spirit while I was in Heaven. I will go forward to the very end of time bringing my roses to you along with Our Lady - graces in abundance for the asking. All you have to do is say, 'Jesus, I love You. Save souls, save the consecrated.' That is very important." October 2, 1989



SEPARATION OF THE SHEEP & GOATS

Our Lady:

"Do not do your deeds before mankind to be known, My child, but do them in secret, for the Father who sees them in secret, will surely reward you. If you win the acclaim of mankind, My child, you will then have received your reward.

"Accept the rejection, the persecution, My child, it is all part of the cross."

Veronica - Now Jesus is placing His Hand in front of Him like this:

Jesus - "I bless you, My children, and I give you peace of heart, My children, in your present struggles. Know that you shall travel the way of the cross.

"My evening with you is not over, My children. proceed with your prayers of atonement. I have much to discuss with you.

"You will now be seated, My child."

Jesus - "Know the plan from Heaven, The numbers that will gather will triple and far exceed what you could ever expect in your human expectations. My child. **There will be cures and conversions beyond what man has experienced in your country.** It is in this manner

My child, that the work for My Mother's Shrine shall go forward.

"The sufferings you will accept for the propagation of the Mission of My

Blessed Mother; shall be in reward to you the recovery of many souls for the Kingdom of the Eternal Father. Names shall be written in Heaven, My child.

"I allow your persecution, My children, I allow you to be walking outside the Sacred Grounds for there are many souls to reach in this manner. The Eternal Father has full control of your world. **The sorting continues** - the separation, My children, of the sheep from the goats.

"You are now true disciples of the Eternal Father. We hold you close to Our Hearts and We shall comfort you as you go along Our way.

"You will use the expression, My children: **'Let us hold back the darkness.'**

"All who receive this discipleship, My child, shall separate themselves from worldly living. You are fast approaching the establishment of a monastery. Do not grow impatient, My child, it will all come to pass in the Will of the Eternal Father.

"Have pity upon your neighbors, My children. Pray for them. Pray for those who castigate you. Pray for those who slander you for in their hearts many are misled and truly do not know what they have done. Do not judge, lest you be judged, My children. Accept your cross and carry it without complaint."

May 28 1975

The Official, Original Our Lady of the Roses®, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine
P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361 U.S.A. (718) 961-8865 **800 of the Roses**
www.OurLadyoftheRoses.org

Incorporated under Religious Corporations Law in the State of New York. Copyright © 2007, Our Lady of the Roses® a Registered Trademark.



THE BROWN SCAPULAR OF OUR LADY OF MOUNT CARMEL & THE HOLY ROSARY

Vigil of Oct 2, 1973

Brown Scapular & Green Scapular

Veronica - Now I see suspended in the air a large Scapular. I recognize it as the brown Scapular. It's very large. And it has the figure of Our Lady, and She's holding the Infant Jesus in Her hands. And on the other side - it's strung clear across the sky - are figures, box figures of some type of writing that I don't understand - the figures I don't understand on this...so that I could count almost box - like figures.

The Green Scapular

And Our Lady now is pointing over behind the flagpole, and there is also another Scapular that has one string. Oh, it is the green Scapular. Our Lady says: Our Lady - "Repeat, My child: the promises I have made still hold true: for all who wear these sacramentals will enter over the veil and escape the eternal fires.

Vigil of July 1, 1974

Pledge of Sacrifice For Salvation

Our Lady - "Repeat, My child, after Me: With this armor shall we defeat Satan - My beads of prayer and the pledge of sacrifice for salvation."

Veronica - And Our Lady is holding up the Scapular. It has a picture of Our Lady on it. And now it's growing very large and it's glowing.

Our Lady - "It glows, My child, for it signifies the power of faith."

Veronica - Now Our Lady is now taking Her hand away. And I can't see what happened to the Scapular; it's disappeared.

Vigil of Sept 14, 1975 Scapular - Rules And Regulations

Our Lady - "My child and My children, I speak with you this evening to caution you, and not - to not fall into despair because there is a conflict over My Brown Scapular.

"You will know, My children, that there are always rules and regulations for everything that man holds sacred. Therefore, because so few priests in My Son's Church are willing to intercede with the Scapular, and enthrone those who wish it, it has become necessary to give a Scapular to every child upon earth; and he or she

of reasonable age shall go forth and find a kind - hearted and true, holy priest to enroll them. It will take, My children, much doing to find these priests; there are not many left.

"O My children, how difficult you are making it for Me, especially the priests in My Son's House upon earth, His Church. I cry tears endlessly when I know that every day My Son is confronted by numerous souls who have lost their way, and refused the redemption that will come to him through wearing the Brown Scapular.

"My child, do not be stopped in your efforts to give out these Scapulars. I directed you well, My children, in several instances throughout your lifetime. Think back, My child and My children, think back to the days when you were enrolled in the Brown Scapular.

"I tell you now that should you wish to be enrolled, I can only suggest - though the outcomes may not be as you wish - I could only suggest that you approach a Franciscan priest, a Carmelite priest, or a Dominican priest. The others have fallen away to a certainty, and your chances of meeting up with success would be very little. My child, among the others.

PROMISE NEVER TO SEE FIRES OF HELL

"I promise you all, when you wear My Brown Scapular, you shall not be condemned to hell. I repeat: if you pass on over the veil and are wearing the Brown Scapular, you shall not see the fires of hell.

"My child and My children, it will take great courage for you to fight, for the others in your parish, and those who are your friends, who do not have the courage of their convictions - courage to go forth and promote the Brown Scapular... I do not go back on My words to mankind: I have often said to the world, that if you wear My Scapular, you will be saved.

"To understand this better, My child, I will converse further with you. Now this be it known; that the Scapular cannot keep you from purgatory. I purposely gave this knowledge to St. Simon Stock, the knowledge of the existence of a sacramental so powerful that a man who would fall fast into hell shall escape, through the mercy of his God, and the existence of a shadow of faith that he may have.

Our Lady of the Roses® , Mary Help of Mothers Shrine

P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361 U.S.A. (718) 961-8865 800 of the Roses www.OurLadyoftheRoses.org



THE BROWN SCAPULAR OF OUR LADY OF MOUNT CARMEL & THE HOLY ROSARY

"My child, you will watch the Scapulars carefully as they come in. To be of perfection you cannot make a substitution, or you lose the graces, My children. It is a simple cloth, and can be obtained in many nations. And those that do not have the means to make these cloths shall use the only passage known to man - to approach another, who can help him or her to obtain this perfection in cloth.

Vigil of Nov 20, 1976

Veronica - Our Lady now is placing Her hands out in front of Her. She has the Rosary in Her right hand, and the brown Scapular is dangling from Her left hand, like this. And Our Lady is placing Her hands out, like this, and there are great rays of light now coming from Her hands. Oh! They're beautiful! It's like crystal - diamond rays. Oh! They're all coming down now onto the grounds. Oh! They're just beautiful. Oh! Our Lady - "Graces, My child. I send you from the Eternal Father graces in abundance, graces for the asking - graces for cures and graces for conversions, cures of the body and cures of the spirit."

Vigil of Feb 10, 1977

Our Lady - "Your strength, My children, shall be in your beads of prayer and the wearing of the brown cloth."

Vigil of June 16, 1977

Veronica - Our Lady now is reaching to Her waist. She still has the crucifix and Her Rosary in Her right hand, but She's taking from Her waist, on the left, Her scapular. It's a very large brown cloth scapular. And Our Lady now is placing it about Her neck. Now the scapular is hanging across Our Lady's neck with a large piece of brown cloth in front.

Our Lady - "My child, this is the manner in which I wish the brown cloth to be worn. The cords must not be separated..."

Veronica - Our Lady has the brown cord directly in front on Her chest, and there are two cords going back to Her back. Now Our Lady is turning around and I can

see the brown cloth hanging over Her shoulders and down the back.

Our Lady - "I ask for this protection for reason, My children, that you will know the meaning of in the future.

Vigil of July 25, 1978

Veronica - Our Lady now is holding the Rosary in it - She's placing it into Her left hand, and She's reaching beneath Her mantle and extending a Scapular, a very dark brown cloth Scapular - square piece of cloth on a long brown string. Our Lady now is placing the Scapular in Her left hand and the Rosary in Her right hand, and placing them both out in front of Her like this. Now Our Lady is kissing the crucifix of Her Rosary; and Our Lady now is holding the Scapular in Her left hand, but She's touching Her lips with Her first finger.

Our Lady - "My child and My children, I extend to you the sacramentals. They will be worn by all in these crucial times. My children, do not take them from about your person, your neck, because the enemies of your God, loosed in your world now, will seek to destroy you by taking from you the armor, the special grace extended to mankind to outwit in this battle of spirits the prince of darkness and his agents. You must understand, My children, there is a world unseen to the human eye and I say unseen because it is a world of the spirit that is not akin to the world of man, the human race.

Vigil of July 15, 1978

Eve of the Feast Of Our Lady Of Mount Carmel

Veronica: Now Our Lady is extending out Her hand, and in Her hand She has a very large piece of cloth. Oh, it's a scapular cloth, a big square of dark brown material. Now as Our Lady extends it, it's blowing out of Her hand, and She's holding on to it with a string. Now Our Lady is placing the Scapular up to Her lips, and She's taking the Rosary from about Her waist now and holding both the Scapular and the Rosary together, extended out like this.

Our Lady - "My child, you will make it known to the world that the Rosary of prayer and the Scapular for protection shall be the major instruments from Heaven to safeguard mankind in the days ahead.

Our Lady of the Roses® , Mary Help of Mothers Shrine

P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361 U.S.A. (718) 961-8865 800 of the Roses www.OurLadyoftheRoses.org



THE BROWN SCAPULAR OF OUR LADY OF MOUNT CARMEL & THE HOLY ROSARY

Vigil of Aug 14, 1978

Wear The Brown Scapular Or Perish!

Jesus "There have been sacramentals given to mankind for his protection. My Mother extended to you the pearls of prayer, the Rosary. My Mother extended to you the brown cloth, and you will wear it or perish!!

Vigil of June 15, 1974

Our Lady - "My child, persevere to the end. Have no fear of the days ahead, for with My Rosary and this - the Scapular - We shall crush the head of Satan.

June 18, 1979 Never To Be Removed From Body

Veronica - Now Our Lady is taking Her Rosary and She's placing it in Her right hand, and from Her belting She is bringing forth a very, very large Scapular.

Our Lady - "I give you, My children of the world, your protection. I give you the sacramentals that are necessary for your protection in the days ahead: the Rosary of prayer, beads of prayer to Heaven, pearls of prayer to Heaven; the Scapular of faith to be worn constantly and never removed from your earthly body.

Vigil of Aug 14, 1979

ALL WHO WEAR NEVER FEEL FIRES OF HELL

Our Lady "My children, you must all unite in prayer, link for link, using the sacramentals given to you from Heaven, the beads of prayer, your Rosary, the Scapular of life; for I promise you: **All who wear the Brown Scapular shall never feel the fires of hell.** Even the greatest of sinner will be converted and saved if he will wear the Brown Scapular when he passes over the veil, when he leaves, My child and My children, his body at the moment you call upon earth death.

But I say unto you as your Mother, for My Son and all Heaven, there is no death! For you continue to live with full consciousness when you leave your body. Then, My child and My children, what will be your reaction if you have not used every means possible to store graces for a quick entrance into the Kingdom of your God?

Vigil of May 22, 1974

Veronica: "Now it's growing light and Our Lady is coming forward. She's holding out now in front Her,

Her beautiful white Rosary. Oh, the Rosary is so beautiful. The Our Father is golden and the Hail Marys are white. But as Our Lady turns, a beautiful pink glow comes from the beads. Now Our Lady is holding them in front of Her.

Our Lady - "My child, make it known to the world that these are the beads of salvation of mankind."

Veronica - Now Our Lady is reaching at Her side and She's holding up a very large Scapular. I can see the pictures on the Scapular, for the Scapular is very large. Our Lady is saying, She's talking very softly. She doesn't sound as sad now as before.

Our Lady - "No, My child, I am not sad, for I have great hope that with these beads of prayer and this pledge to the Father of sacrifice I can obtain the salvation of many souls that otherwise would be lost to Us. Bring to the world, My child, pray for those in darkness, but bring to the world the knowledge that all must pass beyond the veil and be judged.

Vigil of Nov 20, 1976

Our Lady "Pray a constant vigilance of prayer, My children. Do not discard your sacramentals; do not listen to those mockers and those who seek to remove from you your protection. They were all given for reason. Many were given, My child, for these very days. The medal of Saint Benedict must be worn; the Scapular must be worn, the brown Scapular. And My children, never have your Rosary farther than your hands can reach from you, for O how great will be the sorrow of many when they must run with what they have on their backs, and if they do not have the consolation of a sacramental, My children, they will not be able to persevere in the days ahead.....

Veronica - Our Lady now is placing Her hands out in front of Her. She has the Rosary in Her right hand, and the brown Scapular is dangling from Her left hand, like this. And Our Lady is placing Her hands out, like this, and there are great rays of light now coming from Her hands. Oh! They're beautiful! It's like crystal - diamond rays. Oh! They're all coming down now onto the grounds. Oh! They're just beautiful. Oh!

Our Lady - "Graces, My child. I send you from the Eternal Father graces in abundance, graces for the asking

Our Lady of the Roses® , Mary Help of Mothers Shrine

P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361 U.S.A. (718) 961-8865 800 of the Roses www.OurLadyoftheRoses.org



THE BROWN SCAPULAR OF OUR LADY OF MOUNT CARMEL & THE HOLY ROSARY

- graces for cures and graces for conversions, cures of the body and cures of the spirit."

Vigil of Sept 13, 1974

Veronica Now Our Lady is extending Her Rosary in one hand like this forward. Now She is reaching into the folds of Her dress and She's holding up - oh, Our Lady is holding up a Scapular, a Brown Scapular. Oh, it's a very large Brown scapular, so that I can see the picture on it - of Our Lady holding the infant Jesus. Oh, it's very pronounced. Now Our Lady is leaning forward:.....
Our Lady - "My child, this is your armor and the armor for all mankind. With these sacramentals we will withstand the onslaughts of Satan and his agents. Yes, My child, the agents of hell, the demons from the abyss always gather outside of a shrine of purity. They never sleep.

Vigil of Nov 1, 1985

Sacramentals As Protection Against Satanists

Jesus "There are many armors worn by My children that will protect them from these satanists. I know that those who are satanists - I call them satirists, My child - they will laugh and scorn you when you wear, altogether, your Scapular, your Rosary, your medals, and your crucifix. Let them call you what they may, for one day they will call upon their God to have mercy, and He will find them lacking, with no seal of armor, and they cannot be accepted; they will be rejected from Heaven. All of this armor was given to you throughout the years of mankind. And it was given for reason, for this very day now that is approaching.

Vigil of June 2, 1979

The Rosary & The Scapular Major Sources of Grace

Jesus "My child, you will continue to send out the message from Heaven. Much hands and help - many will be sent to aid in this final endeavor to save souls. The Rosary, the Scapular, given by My Mother, are a major source of grace. Make this known to the world, My child."

Vigil of Oct 6, 1978

Our Lady "I give you now, as I gave you in the past to all mankind, two sacramentals for your redemption:

the beads of prayer, your Rosary, and the Scapular, the brown cloth of life everlasting. Wear them, My children. Protect your families and your children. The end for man shall come like a thief in the night, fast upon you without warning. However, as I said unto you in the past, I will repeat again: My children of light, those who accept and believe shall not be caught unprepared and without warning."

Vigil of Aug 4, 1979 Not to see the fires of Hell

Our Lady "My children, pray constantly. The Eternal Father has sent me to you as a Mediatrix between God and man. I give you the pearls of prayer, the Rosary. I give you the Scapular of great grace, and I promise you as your Mother that he or she who wears this Scapular upon his person at the time of his death upon earth shall not suffer the fires of hell.

Vigil of Oct 2, 1975 Scapular To Be Worn By All

Our Lady - "You will keep a constant vigilance of prayer in your country and throughout the world. The Scapular Must Be Worn by all. It will be your badge of courage and your hope in a discordant world and generation, a generation that has set itself on to a road to perdition.

Vigil of Dec 28, 1974

Veronica Now Our Lady is placing Her hand in front of Her and - oh, She's holding the Scapular.
Our Lady - "Yes, My child, when a picture is placed, I prefer that it be the picture of My Son, Jesus."
Veronica - Oh! Our Lady now is showing me the Scapular. Oh! It's Our Lady of Mount Carmel. We know it like that. Oh! And She's holding Jesus in Her arms. He looks just like a little Prince. He has a small crown upon His head. It's not like Our Lady's. His crown is golden, but it has a red velvet sort of cap to it - a little cap with a cross on top of it in gold. Beautiful!

Vigil of Oct 5, 1985

Our Lady "My children, I know if you will only place your confidence in But it must take the efforts in grace of all mankind. Me, that with the Rosary and the Brown Scapular, we can turn this all about. And there, My children, is little time for you to turn about.

Our Lady of the Roses® , Mary Help of Mothers Shrine

P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361 U.S.A. (718) 961-8865 800 of the Roses www.OurLadyoftheRoses.org



THE BROWN SCAPULAR OF OUR LADY OF MOUNT CARMEL & THE HOLY ROSARY

Vigil of June 18, 1980

Jesus "Continue the prayers of atonement, the Rosary. Wear your scapular; it was given for great reason. One day you will all understand. Pray, My children; a constant vigilance of prayer must go throughout your country and the world. Prayer now is the only means with action for saving the souls in your country and your country - men, for destruction is about to come upon you.

Vigil of April 14, 1984

Nations free from harm - Rosary and Scapular

Our Lady "I know, I heard the voice also, My child, that said that the United States shall be taken over without a shot to ring out. That is not true, My children. Should they advance upon you as they plan, there will be bloodshed in the streets, blood flowing and mothers' hearts breaking in sorrow. Oh, how they will gnash their teeth and cry bitter tears of regret that they did not foresee or listen to the voices from Heaven crying out: Prepare now, for you do not have much longer to exist as a free nation.

"My child and My children, I could go back through the years and remember how many times I came upon earth to try to warn you. Those nations that listened were free from harm. But they had to pray the Rosary - the Rosary and Scapular.

At Least One Rosary A Day

Jesus "Now, My children, you will continue with your prayers of atonement. Remember: one Rosary a day at least, at least I say, must be prayed in the home that is to be spared."

Vigil of June 18, 1984

ALL WHO PRAY ROSARY & WEAR SCAPULAR

Jesus "My children, you will all pray your Rosary daily, even if it means to stop the work you are doing. You will excuse yourself and retire to a quiet place in your office threshold. The Rosary must be said at least once a day, the fifteen decades. All who pray the Rosary and wear My Scapular shall be saved. All who place the crucifix upon their front doors shall be saved like the passing of the lamb.

Vigil of June 30, 1984 Recognize face of evil

Jesus "There are many satanic cults, My child, in your country, in Canada, and in all the nations of the world. Satan has done his work well, but he knows that his time is limited. Therefore, he will now gather more disciples to be among you. You will be given the knowledge, My children, when you wear your scapular and keep your Rosary with you - you would be given the knowledge to recognize the face of evil. Though they wear the bodies of men, they are demons in human form.

Vigil of August 21, 1985

Our Lady "My child, you must know in your own area and throughout the world about Catholic nations: they have forfeited another key to Heaven when they discard the prayers that Heaven has given to them to guard their souls and the souls of their families and their children. These are all parts of the armor of Heaven in the fight with the antichrist forces. My child and My children, I must constantly warn you and repeat over and over the necessity for wearing the Brown Scapular and also praying My beads of prayer, the Rosary. You must keep the Rosary going link to link, prayer to prayer, throughout your country, Canada, and the world, My child.

Vigil of July 25, 1985

St. Benedict Medal - Highest Indulgenced

Jesus "My children, now that the time has grown shorter, the attacks shall be greater upon mankind. There will be accidents that are not accidents. Satan has a plan to eliminate the good. Do not be affrighted, My child or My children. You will wear your sacramentals. Specifically, We have asked you, and My Mother has asked you, to wear the Brown Scapular, and also a crucifix, and with that the highest indulgenced medal in the Church [St. Benedict Medal]."

Veronica - And now Jesus is pointing up to the sky. And out in the sky, there's a huge St. Benedict medal, a huge one. Oh - h, it's so plain. Oh - h.

Jesus - "My child..." **Veronica** - Yes.

Jesus - "... Remember the St. Benedict medal. Many years ago, We gave unto you through long searching the second hidden meaning of the St. Benedict medal.

Our Lady of the Roses® , Mary Help of Mothers Shrine

P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361 U.S.A. (718) 961-8865 800 of the Roses www.OurLadyoftheRoses.org



THE BROWN SCAPULAR OF OUR LADY OF MOUNT CARMEL & THE HOLY ROSARY

You will bring that out again, My child, in publication for the salvation of souls."

Vigil of Sept 14, 1985

Scapular - Rules And Regulations

Our Lady - "My child and My children, I speak with you this evening to caution you, and not - to not fall into despair because there is a conflict over My Brown Scapular.

"You will know, My children, that there are always rules and regulations for everything that man holds sacred. Therefore, because so few priests in My Son's Church are willing to intercede with the Scapular, and enthrone those who wish it, it has become necessary to give a Scapular to every child upon earth; and he or she of reasonable age shall go forth and find a kind - hearted and true, holy priest to enroll them. It will take, My children, much doing to find these priests; there are not many left.

"O My children, how difficult you are making it for Me, especially the priests in My Son's House upon earth, His Church. I cry tears endlessly when I know that every day My Son is confronted by numerous souls who have lost their way, and refused the redemption that will come to him through wearing the Brown Scapular.

"My child, do not be stopped in your efforts to give out these Scapulars. I directed you well, My children, in several instances throughout your lifetime. Think back, My child and My children, think back to the days when you were enrolled in the Brown Scapular.

"I tell you now that should you wish to be enrolled, I can only suggest - though the outcomes may not be as you wish - I could only suggest that you approach a Franciscan priest, a Carmelite priest, or a Dominican priest. The others have fallen away to a certainty, and your chances of meeting up with success would be very little. My child, among the others.

Never See The Fires of Hell

"I promise you all, when you wear My Brown Scapular, you shall not be condemned to hell. I repeat: if you pass on over the veil and are wearing the Brown Scapular, you shall not see the fires of hell.

"My child and My children, it will take great courage for you to fight, for the others in your parish, and those who are your friends, who do not have the courage of

their convictions - courage to go forth and promote the Brown Scapular... I do not go back on My words to mankind: I have often said to the world, that if you wear My Scapular, you will be saved.

"To understand this better, My child, I will converse further with you. Now this be it known: **that the Scapular cannot keep you from purgatory.** I purposely gave this knowledge to St. Simon Stock, the knowledge of the existence of a sacramental so powerful that a man who would fall fast into hell shall escape, through the mercy of his God, and the existence of a shadow of faith that he may have.

"My child, you will watch the Scapulars carefully as they come in. **To be of perfection you cannot make a substitution, or you lose the graces, My children.** It is a simple cloth, and can be obtained in many nations. And those that do not have the means to make these cloths shall use the only passage known to man - to approach another, who can help him or her to obtain this perfection in cloth.

Vigil of May 17, 1986

Our Lady - "Satan is loosed upon earth, but he knows that his time is growing short. Therefore, he will make a concerted effort to destroy those who are not in the state of grace, so that he can take them into hell. That is why, My children, you must always wear a medal, your armor about your neck. And the best armor of all is the Scapular, the Rosary, the St. Benedict medal; and, also your newest armor: **Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers.** My child and My children, I tell you this because you cannot do without any of them. At this time, all armor is needed for the fight ahead.

Vigil of June 18, 1987

Jesus - "Remember, keep your sacramentals constantly upon you: your brown Scapular, your Saint Benedict medal, the Miraculous Medal, and also the medal of Our Lady of the Roses. You must keep them upon you, with a crucifix. We demand a crucifix, because demons - many of the highest ones in the realms of hell cannot stand the sight of a crucifix. They will not approach your door. I give you this knowledge, My children, though it is not common knowledge upon earth, that the crucifix has great power against satan.

Our Lady of the Roses®, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine

P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361 U.S.A. (718) 961-8865 800 of the Roses www.OurLadyoftheRoses.org

THE BROWN SCAPULAR

Visions and Instructions

Now Our Lady is placing Her hand in front of Her and - oh, She's holding the Scapular.

Our Lady - "Yes, My child, when a picture is placed, I prefer that it be the picture of My Son, Jesus."

Veronica - Oh! Our Lady now is showing me the Scapular. Oh! It's Our Lady of Mount Carmel. We know it like that. Oh! And She's holding Jesus in Her arms.

He looks just like a little Prince. He has a small crown upon His head. It's not like Our Lady's. His crown is golden, but it has a red velvet sort of cap to it - a little cap with a cross on top of it in gold. Beautiful!

Dec 28, 1974

Veronica - Now I see suspended in the air a large Scapular. I recognize it as the brown Scapular. It's very large. And it has the figure of Our Lady, and She's holding the Infant Jesus in Her hands. And on the other side - it's strung clear across the sky - are figures, box figures of some type of writing that I don't understand - the figures I don't understand on this...so that I could count almost box - like figures.

And Our Lady now is pointing over behind the flagpole, and there is also another Scapular that has one string. Oh, it is the green Scapular.

Our Lady says:

Our Lady - "Repeat, My child: the promises I have made still hold true: for all who wear these sacramentals will enter over the veil and escape the eternal fires.

Oct 2, 1973

The Scapular Never To Be Removed From Body

Our Lady - "I give you, My children of the world, your protection. I give you the sacramentals that are necessary for your protection in the days ahead: the Rosary of prayer, beads of prayer to Heaven, pearls of prayer to Heaven; the Scapular of faith to be worn constantly and never removed from your earthly body. I give you anew the commandments of your God as given from the beginning of time from the Eternal Father in Heaven through His instruments, His holy instruments upon earth. These commandments cannot be changed, neither can they be subtracted from nor added to. They must be followed precisely, for if you break one commandment, you break them all in the eyes of your God, and restitution must be made for these offenses of disobedience to the Eternal Father in Heaven. These commandments were given to you to keep you safe from the assaults of Lucifer, who seeks to break all of the commandments of your God. June 18 1979

Our Lady is holding up the crucifix of Her Rosary in Her right hand, and now there is appearing...I don't know where it came from; I didn't see it before, but Our Lady has a brown Scapular now in Her left hand. It's a very large brown Scapular. I can't see anything on it. It appears to be two pieces of brown, dark brown cloth on a long brown string. Now Jesus is extending His hand out, and making the sign of the Cross." Dec 24 1976

Our Lady is looking about Her. She has a smile. It is a sad smile upon Her face. Now Our Lady is placing about Her head, over Her head and down across Her chest, this large piece of brown cloth, the Scapular. It has no figures upon it; it's a plain piece of brown cloth held by the brown cording about Our Lady's neck. I only see the one square piece on Her chest. The other must be behind Her, over Her shoulders." Dec 7 1978

Our Lady - "My child and My children; I ask that no variations be made on the process of speaking and telling the beads. St. Michael's - the Archangel - and the prayer given to the children will be sufficient. Neither add to nor detract from the beads."

Veronica - Now Our Lady is moving back, and She has the Rosary in both Her hands now and extending them out like this. The Rosary is dangling from both Her hands, and in Her right hand She also has a Scapular. It has brown cording and two big - I see no pictures on them; they're like two big squares of brown material. I don't know the consistency of it, but I can see it's a very deep brown, dark brown. Our Lady is smiling and nodding. Oct 6 1978

July 15, 1978 Eve of Our Lady Of Mount Carmel

Now Our Lady is extending out Her hand, and in Her hand She has a very large piece of cloth. Oh, it's a scapular cloth, a big square of dark brown material. Now as Our Lady extends it, it's blowing out of Her hand, and She's holding on to it with a string. Now Our Lady is placing the Scapular up to Her lips, and She's taking the Rosary from about Her waist now and holding both the Scapular and the Rosary together, extended out like this.

The Rosary And The Scapular

Our Lady - "My child, you will make it known to the world that the Rosary of prayer and the Scapular for protection shall be the major instruments from Heaven to safeguard mankind in the days ahead.

Now Our Lady is extending Her hand. In Her right hand She's holding out Her Rosary and in Her left hand Our

THE BROWN SCAPULAR

Visions and Instructions

Lady has a very large Scapular. It has no picture upon it. It's a very large Scapular. Oh, She's turning it over - there is a picture. It has Jesus, the Baby Jesus, and Our Lady upon the Scapular.

Our Lady - "My child, these are the sacramentals I have given to mankind for their salvation. Many have cast them aside for they do not accept the supernatural. Know, My child, that you cannot wear enough armor to guard your eternal soul against the forces of evil that are set loose now upon your world. Satan has control of your world. However, Our armies are banding to do him great battle. Won't you join Us, My children, in this fight against the forces of evil? Come, light your candles with Me and search throughout the world for your brothers and sisters who have fallen away from the light."

June 18, 1975

Our Lady now is motioning, but I notice the extension from Her hands of a huge Scapular. Our Lady is holding, in Her right hand, a very large Scapular. It's all made of brown cloth and two pieces of deep brown cord. **I see nothing about them, just a plain cloth.** Our Lady is now placing the Scapular about Her neck. One piece would be behind Her on Her neck and the other is hanging very far down onto, below Our Lady's belting. **It is a very heavy cording."**

July 15, 1977

Our Lady - "My child, make it known to all who have accepted Our invitation to come to these Consecrated and Sacred Grounds that there will be an abundance of cure and conversion - cure of the spirit and cure of the body; return to the Faith. All this will be accomplished by your prayers and your tests of faith."

Veronica - Now Our Lady is placing the crucifix in front of Her and blessing: "In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost." Now Our Lady is holding the beads out in front of Her. Now the beads - now She's putting them into Her hands and She's taking something out from Her side. Oh, it's a large Scapular.

Scapular - Pledge of Sacrifice For Salvation

Our Lady - "Repeat, My child, after Me: With this armor shall we defeat Satan - My beads of prayer and the pledge of sacrifice for salvation."

Veronica - And Our Lady is holding up the Scapular. It has a picture of Our Lady on it. And now it's growing very large and it's glowing.

Our Lady - "It glows, My child, for it signifies the power of faith."

Veronica - Now Our Lady is now taking Her hand away. And I can't see what happened to the Scapular; it's disappeared. Oh, now Our Lady is rising; She's starting to go backwards, up over the banner. And now She's coming over to the right side of the flagpole. And Jesus is now behind Her. And now Our Lady is bending forward.

Our Lady - "Continue, My children, with your prayers of atonement. Not a moment must be wasted, for the time grows short. The time for your recovery of the many souls that have gone into the darkness."

"In the name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost. Amen."

July 1, 1974

Veronica - Our Lady now is reaching to Her waist. She still has the crucifix and Her Rosary in Her right hand, but She's taking from Her waist, on the left, Her scapular. It's a very large brown cloth scapular. And Our Lady now is placing it about Her neck. **Now the scapular is hanging across Our Lady's neck with a large piece of brown cloth in front.**

Our Lady - "My child, this is the manner in which I wish the brown cloth to be worn. The cords must not be separated..."

Veronica - Our Lady has the brown cord directly in front on Her chest, and there are two cords going back to Her back. Now Our Lady is turning around and I can see the brown cloth hanging over Her shoulders and down the back.

Our Lady - "I ask for this protection for reason, My children, that you will know the meaning of in the future."

June 16, 1977

"I ask that you retain, upon your children, your fond and beloved relations, the sacramentals."

Veronica - Our Lady is extending out now a Scapular, a large brown Scapular, and then Our Lady now is placing the Scapular - it's very large with a very long double string, a brown - about Her head now, so that one piece falls down behind Her back and the other is falling over Her chest. And Our Lady is nodding in assent.

Our Lady - "The Scapular - My children, you will not see the fires of Hell if you retain this badge of safety."

Sept 28, 1979

THE BROWN SCAPULAR

Visions and Instructions

OUR LADY OF MT CARMEL

She has on a different colored outfit than I have seen Her wear in the past. She has on a brown dress - very loose about Her, like a gown, a very full gown. And Her mantle is a light - colored tan.

Our Lady is carrying in Her left arm, oh, a baby; it's Jesus. Our Lady is carrying Jesus in Her left arm. And She has extended in Her right hand a Scapular, a very large, dark brown Scapular. I can see no figures on it. It's a piece of cloth, and it's made with two strings.

Now Our Lady is holding Jesus very close to Her, and She's placing the Scapular now about Her head, so that one piece must be in the rear - I can't see behind Our Lady's cape - and one is coming down now onto Her chest.

Our Lady is looking all about and smiling. The light is very brilliant. Now Jesus, He looks like He may be around a year and a half, a year and a half old. He has on also an ecru - colored gown. His feet are bare, but the gown is very full and loose, coming down to His fingers almost.

Now Jesus is reaching over to Our Lady, and from about Her belt He is bringing forth Our Lady's beautiful - oh, I would say as we on earth would do - our children would play with the beads. But Jesus is acting very grown - up, very mature. And He's holding the beads out in front of Him, the beautiful beads with the golden Our Fathers and the white Hail Marys.

But now Jesus is holding up the crucifix, like this - the Infant - and extending the crucifix far out, and making the sign of the cross: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady is very pleased. Now She's placing both Her arms about the Infant and holding Him very close.

July 14, 1979

Our Lady now is holding the Rosary in it - She's placing it into Her left hand, and She's reaching beneath Her mantle and extending a Scapular, a very dark brown cloth Scapular - square piece of cloth on a long brown string. Our Lady now is placing the Scapular in Her left hand and the Rosary in Her right hand, and placing them both out in front of Her like this. Now Our Lady is kissing the crucifix of Her Rosary; and Our Lady now is holding the Scapular in Her left hand, but She's touching Her lips with Her first finger.

Our Lady - "My child and My children, I extend to you the sacramentals. They will be worn by all in these crucial times. My children, do not take them from about

your person, your neck, because the enemies of your God, loosed in your world now, will seek to destroy you by taking from you the armor, the special grace extended to mankind to outwit in this battle of spirits the prince of darkness and his agents. You must understand, My children, there is a world unseen to the human eye and I say unseen because it is a world of the spirit that is not akin to the world of man, the human race. July 25 1978

Our Lady is smiling. Our Lady is dressed beautifully. The light about Her is making Her gown look very white. Our Lady has on a blue sash, a wide blue sash, and Her Rosary, the beautiful large - beaded Rosary with the white Hail Marys and the golden Our Father, are hanging over the blue sash on Her right side. Our Lady is reaching now beneath Her mantle and She's taking out a large brown Scapular. Our Lady is now placing the Scapular into Her right hand and holding it forward. I can see no figures on the Scapular; it's a plain brown cloth, quite large. Dec 31, 1976

Our Lady - Her feet are bare. Our Lady is now bringing Her hands close up to Her chest like this, and looking about Her. From Our Lady's hands are dangling the beautiful Rosary, Her Rosary with the golden Our Fathers and the white Hail Mary beads. Now Our Lady is extending both of Her hands out like this, and She has transferred the Rosary into Her right hand, and in Her left hand She is extending a Scapular, a deep brown Scapular. I can see no pictures upon the cloth. There are two brown pieces of cloth onto a long brown string.

Oct 14, 1978

And now Our Lady is also taking something from - Oh, I see. It was by Her neck, and She's showing that She's wearing the Scapular. Oh. She has a Scapular. It's quite small. I didn't notice it before. The Scapular and the Rosary. Oh, Our Lady wants us to wear the Scapular and pray the Rosary more often.

Now Jesus is nodding. He's placing His hand out, and He's making the sign of the cross like this. And now He's nodding and going like this to me.

Jesus - "Now, My child and My children, you will continue with the prayers of atonement." Nov 20, 1978
Veronica - Oh, Our Lady's carrying the Scapular. It's a very large Scapular. Oh, and now Our Lady is placing the Scapular - Oh, I can read it. It's Our Lady's Scapular. Our Lady of Mt. Carmel. And now - oh, Our Lady has in Her left hand a beautiful white Rosary."

May 30, 1974



THE TRANSFIGURATION OF OUR LORD

A Vision of the Transfiguration as seen by Veronica Lueken at the Vigil of November 23, 1974:

Veronica – “I see now a great light. It's very, very bright and brilliant. And I see open country. It's very hilly, like mountainous. And Jesus is walking up this very high mountain, and with Him are three men. They're dressed in brown garments. Oh, they're very, they almost look like Franciscans. They have sandals on their feet, and these very rough garments with a rope tied about their waists.

It's very warm; it's a very warm day because one of the men has wiped his forehead with his sleeve. Now Jesus is motioning to them. They're walking up and they're now between two trees.

But now they're up on the top of the mountain, and they can look all about. And it seems that from the mountain you could see all the parts of the countryside, and now one of the men dressed in brown says, “This will be the ideal place for the three tabernacles.”

Jesus - *“Three...three?” said Jesus.
“There will be one tabernacle!”*

Veronica - And then, all of a sudden - oh, all of a sudden, the three men now, they're throwing themselves back.

The light is so bright. Oh, oh! And now I can't see Jesus. The light is so bright, it's blinding. It's a light.

And Jesus is lost in it. The light is rising now up into the sky. Oh! Oh! It's a brilliant light. Oh, it's beautiful!

Now I can see, like in a haze, I can see Jesus standing in the light. Now the men have thrown themselves down.

Now one is covering his face with his hands. His eyes can't watch the brilliance of the light. My eyes burn, it's so bright.

Now Jesus is talking. It's as though the voice is booming from the sky.

Jesus - *“There will be tabernacles throughout the world, but these tabernacles will be of one God.*

The Son of God shall be honored. God is, God was, and God always will be among you.

Man shall not close down the tabernacle of God. The Word will always be among you.”

Whenever two or three are gathered in My name, know that I am with you.”

Also read in your Bible: Mark 9 and Matthew 17.

For additional free information and blessed rose petal for cures and conversion write or call the Shrine.

A Vision of the Transfiguration as seen by Veronica Lueken
at the Vigil of November 23, 1974:

Veronica - "I see now a great light. It's very, very bright and brilliant. And I see open country. It's very hilly, like mountainous. And Jesus is walking up this very high mountain, and with Him are three men. They're dressed in brown garments. Oh, they're very, they almost look like Franciscans. They have sandals on their feet, and these very rough garments with a rope tied about their waists.

It's very warm; it's a very warm day because one of the men has wiped his forehead with his sleeve. Now Jesus is motioning to them. They're walking up and they're now between two trees. But now they're up on the top of the mountain, and they can look all about. And it seems that from the mountain you could see all the parts of the countryside, and now one of the men dressed in brown says, "This will be the ideal place for the three tabernacles."

Jesus - "Three...three?" said Jesus. "There will be one tabernacle!"

Veronica - And then, all of a sudden - oh, all of a sudden, the three men now, they're throwing themselves back. The light is so bright. Oh, oh! And now I can't see Jesus. The light is so bright, it's blinding. It's a light. And Jesus is lost in it. The light is rising now up into the sky. Oh! Oh! It's a brilliant light. Oh, it's beautiful!

Now I can see, like in a haze, I can see Jesus standing in the light. Now the men have thrown themselves down. Now one is covering his face with his hands. His eyes can't watch the brilliance of the light. My eyes burn, it's so bright.

Now Jesus is talking. It's as though the voice is booming from the sky.

Jesus - "There will be tabernacles throughout the world, but these tabernacles will be of one God. The Son of God shall be honored. God is, God was, and God always will be among you. Man shall not close down the tabernacle of God. The Word will always be among you."

Whenever two or three are gathered in My name, know that I am with you."

Also read in your Bible: Mark 9 and Matthew 17.

For additional free information and blessed rose petal for cures and conversion write or call:

OUR LADY OF THE ROSES MARY HELP OF MOTHERS SHRINE
P.O. Box 52 + Bayside + NY + 11361

**OUR LADY AND OUR LORD'S MESSAGE TO THE WORLD THROUGH
THEIR CHOSEN VOICEBOX VERONICA LUEKEN**
Excerpt of the Message of October 1, 1988 Vigil

Attack in New York by Communist Nation

Jesus - "I know, My child, this frightens you, but I want you to look high into the sky and describe the scene that you see."

Veronica - I see a road. It looks like a normal country road, but it leads to a city, A great city. I would say from the buildings the city looks like New York. But I see there are very sinister looking characters walking down the road nonchalantly but carrying bags. Within those bags there are submachine guns."

Jesus - "Yes, My child!"

Many In New York To Be Mowed Down

Veronica - "Jesus is pointing in anger at what he sees."

Jesus - "I see murder ahead now, My child, in your city of New York. Many shall be mowed down. It is an attack by a communist nation.

"No, My child, you do not need to know at this time the name of this nation, for it will soon be known when the captors are picked up. The Federal Bureau of Investigation will hear of this, My child, and they will try to stop them."

Objective of Interlopers to Cause Chaos in New York

"These interlopers upon the serenity of the United States have dark skins. They are not from this nation, but they come from a presently warring nation. It is their object to destroy all and cause chaos in the city of New York. With their plans there will be bombs placed in strategic places and many shall die at the hands of these ruffians.

"My child and My children, and My child Veronica, I brought you here this evening and relieved you of your major suffering the last few days in order for you to be upon your feet. There is much that has to be said."

***"One big reason for permitting this disaster in New York would be
the abortion mills throughout the city and the country."***

"Much of your money from the world's capitals arrive in New York. These monies are being gathered to start another war. There is a group in your nation called the Illuminati. They are made up of the major money holders, and for money they have sold their souls and the souls of thousands."

Veronica - "Oh!"

Jesus - "Look up there, My child. You have to look. Look closely, and repeat what you see."

Veronica - "Well, I see two men. I don't know if they're Moslems. They have a different - colored skin, but they're not exactly black. Now they are walking through a building, and they're carrying with them, now, bags; but the bags are extra large, which makes it most suspicious.

Jesus - "In those bags they are carrying all the implements of destruction."

One Target: Empire State Building.

Veronica - Oh! I can see now; They're pointing across the street, and I recognize the Empire State Building. Oh, no!"

Jesus - "My child, they will choose the Empire State Building to bring more notoriety to the world."

**OUR LADY OF THE ROSES, MARY HELP
OF MOTHERS SHRINE
MESSAGES TO VERONICA LUEKEN**

TERRORISM IN NEW YORK & U.S.

A BLACK CROSS PLACED OVER ALL MANHATTAN

Jesus - "My children, I have warned the nations that the abomination of murders of the young must be discontinued. For measure for measure We are counting these abominations, and the punishments and chastisements shall be metered in accordance with the numbers of murders of the young. No city shall escape the just wrath of an angry God."

Veronica - Oh, now Jesus is pointing over to the left side of the sky, and I see a map of the United States. And I see a great, big cross, a black cross being placed over - it looks like Long Island. No.. no, it would be about the Manhattan area - a very large black cross. It's very ominous - looking. It's being now placed - it's floating; the cross has gone from Long Island - I don't know - from Long Island down, now it's covering, I believe it's all of Manhattan, like in New York City, and - oh, my! I don't know!

Now the cross is disappearing. I can still see the outline of the east coast. Our Lady is not touching Her lips.

Our Lady - "My child, no more shall be given for the time being. You understand, My child, now why I cautioned you to send out the message with great haste.

"You will all now keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your world and your country. No nation shall be destroyed that turns back to a sorrowful Father in Heaven and repents of its sin.

"I assure you, My children, no man shall be lost if he turns from the ways that offend the Eternal Father, and repents of his sin." June 18, 1977

PLAN OF SALVATION - FATIMA

"My child and My children, I came to you many years ago, at Fatima, with a plan for the salvation of mankind. And I must say to you this evening, as your Mother, that none of My words must be kept hidden any longer, for it is urgent that the world make this final atonement. The hourglass now is almost empty; days can be counted by hours. For at this very moment We see a most terrible explosion, with the loss of many lives about to take place." Our Lady, June 18, 1986

BUILDINGS COMING DOWN AND TOPPLING

Veronica - Now Our Lady and Jesus are floating up, up over the statue and standing there and Michael is now pointing to the sky - and there's a tremendous dark cross forming in the sky.

Now Michael is also touching his - I can't see his lips but I know he has his hand in the direction of his lips. St. Michael - "Woe! Woe! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth! Insanity from sin! Man shall see and receive the fruits of his development by Satan!"

Veronica - Oh, my goodness! I see a city. The city is on the

water. And I see a tremendous explosion. Oh, my goodness! All buildings coming down and toppling like they were just made of plaster. Oh, my God!" - December 31, 1975

UNLESS YOU REPENT OF ABORTIONS ...

"A Great War will erupt suddenly, such as has not been seen from the beginning of creation. Countries shall disappear in moments from the face of the earth....

"I come to you as a Protectress of Peace. Unless you repent of your abortions, the murders of the unborn, and return to lives of prayer and contemplation of the mysteries of the Eternal Father, given by writings--the Bible, the Book of life and love--I cannot save you from the conflagration that lies ahead." Our Lady, October 2, 1990

ATTACK IN NEW YORK BY COMMUNIST NATION

Jesus - "I know, My child, this frightens you, but I want you to look high into the sky and describe the scene that you see."

Veronica - I see a road. It looks like a normal country road, but it leads to a city, A great city. I would say from the buildings the city looks like New York. But I see there are very sinister looking characters walking down the road nonchalantly but carrying bags. Within those bags there are submachine guns.

Jesus - "Yes, My child!"

Many In New York To Be Mowed Down

Veronica - Jesus is pointing in anger at what he sees.

Jesus - "I see murder ahead now, My child, in your city of New York. Many shall be mowed down. It is an attack by a communist nation.

"No, My child, you do not need to know at this time the name of this nation, for it will soon be known when the captors are picked up. The Federal Bureau of Investigation will hear of this, My child, and they will try to stop them."

Bombs In Strategic Places

"These interlopers upon the serenity of the United States have dark skins. They are not from this nation, but they come from a presently warring nation. It is their object to destroy all and cause chaos in the city of New York. With their plans there will be bombs placed in strategic places and many shall die at the hands of these ruffians.

"My child and My children, and My child Veronica, I brought you here this evening and relieved you of your major suffering the last few days in order for you to be upon your feet. There is much that has to be said.

"One big reason for permitting this disaster in New York would be the abortion mills throughout the city and the country.

"Much of your money from the world's capitals arrive in New York. These monies are being gathered to start another war. There is a group in your nation called the Illuminati. They are made up of the major money holders, and for money they have sold their souls and the souls of thousands."

Veronica - Oh!

Jesus - "Look up there, My child. You have to look. Look closely, and repeat what you see."

Veronica - Well, I see two men. I don't know if they're Moslems. They have a different - colored skin, but they're not exactly black. Now they are walking through a building, and they're carrying with them, now, bags; but the bags are extra large, which makes it most suspicious.

Jesus - "In those bags they are carrying all the implements of destruction."

Veronica - Oh! I can see now; They're pointing across the street, and I recognize the Empire State Building. Oh, no!

One Target: Empire State Building.

Jesus - My child, they will choose the Empire State Building to bring more notoriety to the world." October 1, 1988

REGIME OF TERROR BROUGHT THAT MAN BROUGHT UPON HIMSELF BY REJECTING HIS GOD

"As I have warned you in the past, My children, while foolish man ran about crying 'peace, love and brotherhood,' planning to disarm, to leave your country unprotected, others whom your leaders shake hands with are planning your destruction.

"My children, an arsenal of arms now are being gathered throughout the world. They are major instruments of destruction... It is the regime of terror that man has brought upon himself by rejecting his God.

"Your country, the United States and America, has become a land of pagans. Your country and America and many countries of the world have given themselves over to all manner of pleasures of the flesh and defilement of the human body and desecration of their bodies and their spirit.

"My children, how can I prepare you, how can I lead you onto the right road now, when there is so little time left!

"Before the destruction of Sodom, warnings, many warnings were given to mankind. These warnings also fell on deafened ears." - Our Lady, February 1, 1978

U.S. NEVER WITNESSED MASS SLAUGHTER.....

"America, your country, the United States, a land of plenty, has never witnessed mass slaughter and death, but My children, unless and I say, unless you turn back now, your country will witness death such as never has gripped the heart of man before, a terror brought about by the knowledge that there has been a rejection of truth, a rejection of your God.

"Too late, too late, will tears pour from the hearts of mothers falling upon the dying, and suffering in anguish in not knowing where they are over the veil. Prepare, O parents, for this time, and you will have great peace of heart in the future. Treasure the knowledge of the light given to you, and nourish it. The souls of your children, nourish them with pure waters. Do not allow the world's peoples to contaminate your children with their errors. The way to the eternal Kingdom of your God is a simple way. The way has been given to you. It needs no change. It is a simple way of understanding the foundation. And I, My children, I am the foundation of your Faith. Believe in Me, and you will be given the way. Ask and you shall receive; seek the light and you will not fall into darkness." Jesus - December 7, 1976

YOUR CITY, NEW YORK IS TEETERING....

"Your city, New York, is teetering, My child, teetering on a brink of destruction of its own making. There are forces of evil gathered within your city. Keep a constant vigilance of prayer, My child, going. Only your prayers will hold back this great evil. Without these prayers, My children, there will be a great destructive act committed in your city of New York. The forces of evil are gathering. Pray, My children." Our Lady, September 14, 1976

YOU ARE FAST APPROACHING A MAJOR CALAMITY
"Your country, America the Great, and your neighbor, Canada, have set themselves, by their actions that offend the Eternal Father, onto a road of chastisement. Your country, My children, the United States, has not known the terror, the agonizing heartbreak of death in the streets. You are fast approaching a major calamity. Blood shall flow in your streets.

"I beg you, as your Mother, as a Mediatrix between God, your Father, and earth, to listen to My words of direction, given to you in many places by many seers throughout your world. You are fast approaching a major calamity. "All who have remained in the light, seeking to rid their souls of all contamination of the outside world, will have nothing to fear. I bring you this Message of warning, My children, not to place in your hearts a feeling of fear, but to make you ready." Our Lady, November 1, 1975

CITY OF SIN, NEW YORK

"You are well aware of the city of sin, New York, the center, the cancer for evil, that has infected all nations of the world. As such this city shall fall! My children, do not be afearred of this message, for those who are to be saved shall be removed." Jesus - August 19, 1978

NEW YORK - THE FORCES OF EVIL FAN OUT.....

"Your city, New York, shall be set in reserve for a punishment far greater than shall be given to any city upon your earth. The forces of evil, fan out like a cancer polluting the world. "Amen, I say to you, you will listen and act upon the warnings given to you throughout your world by many emissaries from Heaven. Act upon them or be destroyed. Justice has been clouded. Many minds have been poisoned by Satan in your world. Evil has entered upon the homes. Children are the innocent victims of their elders." Jesus - June 18, 1976

CENTER OF REPARATION

"Now, My child, I will tell you one major reason why the Father sent Me to you and chose this site as a center of reparation. It is because of the murder of the young. It is because your city, your nation, has great influence throughout the world. Your example will be followed by many. But you must return the Father and restore discipline in your daily lives." - Our Lady, March 18, 1974

OASIS IN CITY - MY HALLOWED GROUNDS

"I have set up in your city of evil, an oasis. Your souls will be nourished by the graces given from My hallowed grounds." - Our Lady, June 18, 1972

THERE ARE MANY THAT CAN RISE ABOVE IT

"I have come to what I believe, My children, to be an oasis in a barren land, to this seat of evil - your city of Babylon. But, My children, I know within this city of evil there are many that can rise above it and reach out and save their brothers. " - Our Lady, April 1, 1972

EAGLE PLUCKED BARE

"Terror shall grip the nation. I have tried to warn you, My children, that the United States is as like the eagle plucked bare by its enemies, plucked bare by misrepresentation, plucked bare by sin. Your country is very sick, My children. "You ask Me, My child, why this cannot be stopped? You must now trust in My Son, Jesus. And when you become affrighted, you will say: My Jesus, My confidence! "Yes, My child, no war has ever made a pretty picture. "We do not stress anything that could be called political, My child and My children. By no means is this as it is meant to be. By no means! I wish to alert you all to what is coming upon you. And when it happens you will know that too few cared, too few failed... to learn a lesson from their past; too few do not give offerings of atonement to the Eternal Father." - Our Lady, March 26, 1983

YOUR CITY, NEW YORK.....

Jesus - "Your city, My Child, New York, shall go through a crucible of suffering, as many cities in your country and throughout the world." - Jesus - December 31, 1975

EAGLE....UNITED STATES..... NEW YORK

"Now everything's clearing. The vapors seem to be clearing away. And on top of the globe there's a large cross, just a plain cross...it has no corpus on it. A very large cross. The ball looks like the earth. Now I see the ball; it's starting to turn. It's; like it's on an..oh, I don't..an axis. And as it's turning, I see the cross starting to evaporate until it's...it's like disappearing like smoke from on top of the world.

And I see now about three - quarters of the world has turned dark, almost black. Now underneath, there are letters forming underneath the large globe. The words are: "WHAT IS TO BE."

W - H - A - T IS TO BE. Now there is a hand pointing up, a hand pointing up far above the globe. And now the finger is pointing and starting to write across the sky: "GOD" G - O - D and a large letter I, "IS" "GOD IS" Now the hand is pointing way over to the right side of the flagpole by the trees. Now there...it's the finger of the hand is pointing, and it's starting to write again: "WARNING" W - A - R - N - I - N - G "TO MANKIND SOON" S - O - O - N. Now I see an eagle, a very large eagle in the sky; and over the eagle is written, "UNITED STATES", and under the eagle is written, "NEW YORK." - Veronica - July 15, 1973

SATAN CHOSE NEW YORK

"Because of the major role the city of New York plays in the world governments and the governing of your nation, the United States, My child, it is for this reason that satan chose

that area for his start to bring into your country a full overthrow of Christian belief. " Our Lady, October 1, 1977
"Your city, New York, shall be set in reserve for a punishment far greater than shall be given to any city upon your earth." Jesus, June 18, 1976

U.S. GUIDE FOR CHRISTENDOM

"As a nation, your country, the United States, had been a beacon of light for the world, a guide for Christendom. However, your country, because of materialism, has cast aside the armor of light, the protection from Heaven. Your country has given itself over to all manners of paganistic practices, pursuits, and debasement. Therefore, great trial shall be set upon your nation." -Jesus, December 24, 1979

STRENGTH OF PRAYER

"The demons possess many. They come in great multitudes, for they know the strength of prayer in your area. Should this [Shrine prayer Vigils] be removed, your city, your state, and your country will go through a period of great suffering never seen before in this country." -Jesus, September 13, 1974

PLAN TO DESTROY AND REBUILD

"There is no truth in the atheist.... It is their plan to destroy your nation and rebuild it by themselves. The cost of life means nothing to them, as you can recognize in all of the countries around your world that have been invaded by Russia, or Russia is the secret agent giving over the firearms and the destructive missiles to destroy the United States and Canada." -Our Lady, September 14, 1985

YOU ARE APPROACHING A TERRIBLE CRISIS.....

Jesus - "My child and My children, My Mother - My Mother, My dear Mother - Her tears are falling upon the nations, for She knows as I do what has befallen mankind and what the future holds. I warn you all now; You are approaching a terrible crisis, a crisis that will involve death. Blood shall flow from the streets of New York soon. "My children, that does not mean that you will flee, for you will find it will be of no use to flee the carnage, for you will not be safe anywhere but under the mantle of My Mother. And all who wear their scapulars and the Rosary will be saved. But all those who cast them aside as superstition shall be lost" June 30, 1984

PLANS TO BRING DESTRUCTION

"Yes, My child, there will be flowing in the streets of the United States. There will be carnage such as has never been seen before in the United States and Canada. Do not take lightly the threats of those murderers in the European states that have felt this carnage. They are now setting up their plans to bring destruction [terrorism] to the heart of the Americas." - Our Lady, September 27, 1986

PURPOSE TO DESTROY MORALE

"The enemy will come from foreign nations now to try to shed this blood. Do not take their words to you lightly. They will

enter the United States for one purpose - to destroy the morale." -Our Lady. September 27, 1986

US SURROUNDED

"My children of the United States of America, you are surrounded now by reconnaissance planes and, also, you are surrounded by missiles. Know that your world is not safe any longer. This must be told to you, My children, to try to waken you up to the fact that now is the time to pray, that now is the time to do penance." -Jesus, June 18, 1984

MAJOR INCIDENT IS INVOLVEMENT IN WAR

"The major incident that will come upon your country is involvement in war. And short thereon, shortly thereon; there will be sent upon the world and your country the Ball of Redemption [a fiery comet]. And many will die in this great flame of the Ball of Redemption." -Our Lady, March 18, 1977

THE START OF THE THIRD WORLD WAR

Veronica-I can see Jerusalem, and Egypt, Arabia, French Morocco, Africa. Oh, my goodness! There seems to be a very dense darkness now settling upon those countries....

"The start of the Third World War, My child."-Our Lady, March 29, 1975

LITTLE ARMIES WILL HOLD BACK DARKNESS

"All who are of well spirit will have no fear, for all is in the plan of the Father. Man has hastened what had been planned for the future. There is great hope that the little armies set up throughout the world will hold back the darkness." - Our Lady, February 10, 1973

WHEN MORALS OF A COUNTRY FALL....

"My child and My children, you understand it is a known fact that when the morals of a country fall, that country will be destroyed in one way or another. Wars are always a punishment for man's sins."- Our Lady, June 18, 1992

WITHOUT PRAYERS AND ATONEMENT...

"Remember, without prayers and atonement, the world will become devastated. The Third World War will leave no earth upon the land. There will be no earth, there will be no human beings; but a grouping would have been taken up into Heaven, My child and My children, to await the terrible devastation that falls upon mankind."- Jesus, May 28, 1983

ON BRINK OF THE THIRD WORLD WAR

"My child and My children, you do not understand how close you are on the brink of the Third World War, which could break out any day now.

"All who are ready will not suffer the great cataclysm brought on by evil minds. You must all work and pray and do penance for peace among all nations; for We love Our children and We do not want to see them die, for many are unprepared and they come without Baptism." - Jesus, June 18, 1984

TABERNACLES MUST NOT BE CLOSED

"The tabernacles of the world must not be closed. The Great War will destroy many of the churches, but they will be reconstructed with great valor and vigor and faith." - St. Michael, June 18, 1979

WORLD WILL BE CHANGED

"The world as you know it shall be changed--not completely, My child, annihilated as in the time of Noe, but changed. The peace promised shall be given at this time." - Our Lady, December 24, 1974

GIVEN TRUE PEACE WHEN....

"When man learns through trial to desire not the wealth of this world and the pleasures of the body, he will find that he will be given a true peace." - Our Lady, December 31, 1973

HOLY SPIRIT WITHDRAWN

"When charity is gone, when love becomes the major issue, love of man for man, without the love of God due man, and I say the time will come when the Holy Spirit shall be withdrawn from man, and man shall go upon his way, fast hurtling to his own destruction by his own means, with his own hands." -Jesus, August 5, 1977

CROSS OVER WORLD

Our Lady - "There will be a Great War...."

Veronica-To the left side of the flagpole there's written a word: "YELLOW AGAINST WHITE, WHITE AGAINST BLACK," and then there's a large cross over the world. It's a globe of the world, and there's blood dripping over on one side. And there's a pool of blood; it's like a river. And now the word comes out from inside the blood, and it says "PALESTINE": P-A-L-E-S-T-I-N-E, and underneath, "JERUSALEM." - March 25, 1973

YOU MUST BRING ALL PEOPLES TO PRAY

Our Lady - "Remember, My child, you must bring all peoples to pray. No man shall escape the Great War when it is upon you. Pray a constant vigilance, My children."

Veronica - Now Our Lady is looking upwards and She's pointing out with Her hand like that and there's Michael. Oh! Michael has six or seven other Angels with him. And now Michael is frowning and he's talking...oh, it's very, very loud:

Michael - "Children of God, stand fast in your Faith. Be a good example to your children for when they will leave you, you will not wonder what fate they have received beyond the veil. Prepare your children's souls well! Do not expect the teachers of your schools, your government and institutions to give the truth to your children. This as parents you must do."

Veronica - Now Michael is pointing his spear downwards He has a very long spear and he's pointing it downward. And, and I notice now, it's strange, but he's pointing the spear down and there are drops of blood coming from his spear downward. And now Michael is looking up and he's gazing across the crowd and he says:

Michael - "Blood shall flow in the streets, My children. Abominations upon abominations reaching into the hearts of mankind destroying the souls..."

"I shall be entered into the Houses of your God or you shall not have a full protection against the forces of evil that are raging now throughout your world."

Veronica - Oh, now Michael is going up with Our Lady. They're moving over to the center of the sky and Our Lady now is looking down sadly and I see She's pointing now to what looks like a map. Oh, my!

Now as I am watching, it's a map of...Oh, I can see Jerusalem, and Egypt, Arabia, French Morocco, Africa. Oh, my goodness! There seems to be a very darkness now settling upon those countries. Oh, My! And Our Lady is saying:

Our Lady - "The start of the Third World War, My child."

"You must hasten to send My Message of Warning throughout the world. Much help will be given you in this mission, so continue, My child, in your work. You will be strengthened by My Son."

Veronica - Now Our Lady is placing Her hand with the Rosary right in front of Her. Oh, it is so beautiful! Oh, and Our Lady is making the Sign of the Cross: In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost. - March 29, 1975

WARS ARE A PUNISHMENT FOR MAN'S SINS

Veronica-Now Our Lady is pointing over to Her right side, our left side, and there's another map. And I see Israel, and countries about it; they're all aflame.... "Wars, My children, are a punishment for man's sins. The wars shall increase, and the carnage shall increase, and those who are living will often envy the dead, so great will be the suffering of mankind. All of this suffering, My children, mankind has brought upon himself. When he left the Eternal Father he turned to Satan, and this is his reward." - Our Lady, June 30, 1984

CHASTISEMENT CONDITIONAL TO RESPONSE

"The Chastisement that is coming fast upon mankind is conditional to the response now of all." - Our Lady, May 29, 1976

PROMOTION OF GREAT WAR

"For money, your country and the countries of the world shall bring themselves to the edge of destruction by the promotion of a great War, a war that will affect the lives of every man, woman, and child." - Our Lady, September 13, 1974

MASTER PLAN OF TAKEOVER

"Do not take lightly the reports of ships out on the sea and submarines. They are there, My child and My children, and they are not out for a joy ride. It is all part of the master plan for the takeover of the United States and Canada.

"I know, I heard the voice also, My child, that said that the United States shall be taken over without a shot to ring out. That is not true, My children. Should they advance upon you as they plan, there will be bloodshed in the streets, blood flowing and mother's hearts breaking in sorrow. Oh, how they will gnash their teeth and cry bitter tears of regret that they did not foresee or listen to the voices from Heaven crying out:

Prepare now, for you do not have much longer to exist as a free nation.

"My child and My children, I could go back through the years and remember how many times I came upon earth to try to warn you. Those nations that listened were free from harm. But they had to pray the Rosary-the Rosary and the Scapular." - Our Lady, April 14, 1984

YOU ARE SURROUNDED WITH SUBMARINES

"Remember, My child, the Pope, John Paul II in Rome, he must be besieged by letters to stop now the carnage going throughout the world, or Russia shall enter upon your nation and Canada.

"You are surrounded, My children, as My Mother has told you for years, with submarines. They come closer to your shores by countries, one after another-boots stomping forward, killing, death, licentiousness; father against son, mother against daughter, cousin against cousin-nothing but murders and abominations. Is this what you want within your country, My children?" - Jesus, June 6, 1987

IT WILL HAPPEN IN THE US

"Do not be slowed down in your endeavors by scoffers, those who say there will not be a Third World War. Are they God? Oh no, they will know what it is to see blackened bodies along the roadside, their children, stomachs distended with starvation. 'This cannot happen here in the United States,' I hear voices saying. O My children, it will!" - Our Lady, May 28, 1983

ONLY ONE RECOURSE - MORE PRAYER.....

"You see, My children, satan always says: to divide is to conquer. But I do not want to see the world in chaos, and a Third World War. That is why, My child, I brought you here this evening, though I knew that your strength was waning by this afternoon. There is only one recourse for mankind now to avoid a Third World War-that is more prayer, more penance, and more sacrifice for sinners. Those who are keeping the laws of the Eternal Father must remember that they have been given a special grace from the Father, and have an obligation to seek out the souls who have not received this grace. Bring them the light; show them the way. For they are wandering, and they can be seduced in nature by others who are not in the light. Your example, My children, is very important." - Our Lady, May 17, 1986

"Pray, pray, My children, a constant vigilance of prayer: bead to bead, link to link, state to state, and country to country, unified by prayer against the common enemy of your God." - Our Lady, February 1, 1973

"You will continue with the prayers of atonement, the Rosary, the instrument of peace." -Our Lady, February 10, 1973

Please help us reach the world with Our Lady's messages.
To receive free packet and a blessed rose petal.write to:
Our Lady of the Roses Mary Help of Mothers Shrine ·
P.O. Box 52 Bayside, NY 11361



Veronica - In the Beginning with Saint Theresa

In the Beginning with Saint Theresa

Excerpt from the booklet published by the Shrine called, "Occulations from Heaven"
(A complete booklet of Veronica's poem messages from St. Therese.)

On June 5th 1968, while listening to the radio, Veronica was distraught upon hearing the news that Senator Robert F. Kennedy had just been shot. Veronica was moved to compassion. The Kennedy's, besides sharing the Catholic faith, had been beset by a succession of tragedies in the family.

While driving her husband to work at a construction site in Flushing, Queens, New York, Veronica listened to the news reports and joined the prayer sessions being conducted for the dying Senator. In her heart, she felt that Bobby would be miraculously restored through the many prayers being offered.

The thought suddenly came to her mind to invoke Saint Theresa, a saint she had only heard about in her childhood. By Divine predilection, Saint Theresa, the saint of the 'Little Way' or the way of spiritual childhood, had rapidly acquired the reputation of being a veritable prodigy of miracles. This inspired Veronica to invoke this popular saint inwardly with the prayer: "O, St. Theresa, if you could please intercede... Ask Jesus to help him... and give this miracle."

Veronica explains in her own words what then transpired:

"Though he was very ill, I knew that with enough prayers he could recover miraculously. Suddenly, I was most startled to have this heavy fragrance of roses come towards me. At one point it seemed like there was a petal almost under my nose. Oh, it was beautiful! It wasn't as though I was smelling one flower - it was like walking through a flower shop!"

The unexplainable odor lasted only a few moments. At this point, not wishing to tell anyone, Veronica quickly dismissed it from her mind.

Later that same afternoon, Veronica drove her father to the hospital for his regular medical check-up. While waiting for her father to complete his examination with the doctor, she began to pray the Rosary for Bobby again. no sooner had the first Hail Mary escaped her lips that the peculiar fragrance of roses mysteriously presented itself again. You can well imagine the strong odor of roses amidst the antiseptic atmosphere of a hospital. Veronica then felt a little frightened - smelling roses when there were no roses! Again she brushed aside the matter.



Veronica - In the Beginning with Saint Theresa

However, after thinking the matter over at home, Veronica then decided to seek the advice of Father Sullivan during confession, one of the priest at her parish of Saint Robert Bellarmine located in Bayside Hills. Father Sullivan reassured her there was nothing to get excited about or to be unnecessarily disturbed, that heaven works in most mysterious ways, and to continue praying for guidance. Veronica went home and did just that, yet continued to be plagued by the thought of just what was happening.

Meanwhile, Senator Kennedy's condition continued to deteriorate. Veronica continued the Rosary late into the night praying for the miraculous recovery which she was still confident would happen. However, when her husband Arthur urged her to retire as it was already past midnight, she blurted out, without knowing why that Bobby was going to die, and this would happen around 2:00am. This said, she climbed into bed.

Senator Robert Kennedy died early that morning at 1:44am (9Pacific). Needless to say Arthur was a little shaken when he heard the news. Veronica was off to see Father Sullivan again, who repeated his previous counsel not to be upset but to continue to pray on the matter.

The miraculous scent of roses came over her again a third time while viewing the funeral service for the Senator on television. "I slipped out onto the porch, and I was looking up to Heaven", Veronica said. I started to say Hail Mary, asking for the intervention of Our Lady for his soul. Well, the same thing happened again - this fragrance of roses started to come over me. However, this time I was frightened. I said, 'Oh, please, not again! and instantly it was gone.'" Veronica then returned into the house.

That night at 3:00am, a voice roused her from her sleep. Veronica was then asked to write the following poem:

*A minor miracle: Bobby and Theresa
A delicate petal scented by Heaven
Fell from her bower of roses,
As her hand led the way
Up the path on that day
That Bobby kissed Mary and Moses.*

Veronica Lueken, was the 'voicebox' for Heaven at Our Lady of the Roses Shrine

The Official Our Lady of the Roses®, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361 U.S.A.
(718) 961-8865 Visit our website at: www.OurLadyoftheRoses.org



VERONICA ENTRUSTED WITH THE MESSAGE

Feb 1, 1974 *Veronica promises Our Lady to do mission*

Our Lady "I did not promise you a road with roses without the thorns. **You, My child, have been asked to carry a heavy cross, but you will not be given more than you can carry. You have forgotten, My child, a long time ago I asked you for your promise.** That is why I have cautioned you never to try to search out the ways of the Father, but to subject all to His will. For it is surely for your best interests.

Oct 1, 1988

Our Lady: "Yes My child, **there will always be others who will try to destroy you, but they cannot destroy the 18 years of messages from Heaven, for they will go throughout the world, My child, far after you have been taken from the earth.**

March 24, 1971

Our Lady "I want you now, My children, to keep a constant vigil of prayer! I will be with you to guide you! **My Son has made you His messenger and this We expect of you the carrying of the mission of love that We have entrusted to you as Our voice box!** Though We may seem distant to you, all you will have to do is call, lift your hearts and thoughts to Us for We are always with you even in the days ahead!

Feb 10, 1975

"You will well understand, My child, that the cross is always heavy. Humility and sacrificing of your worldly instincts will make your ascent to holiness much swifter. It is surely the Will of the Father that you will do.

"The Message entrusted to you, My child, must go out to the world in great haste! The time is growing shorter.

Aug 5, 1974

Our Lady "Know that the force of evil have gathered to try to silence My voice, My child. I cry great tears of sorrow upon mankind. **When the Father chose you, My child, He knew of your perseverance and your great courage in Faith.** Therefore, **We depend much upon the Message being sent through you, My child, throughout the world.**

"Satan has the power to attack your body. You will increase your internal prayers to fight his agents who have set themselves to drain your strength. I have asked you to remain in seclusion. This is for your protection and for the propagation of the Message.

Dec 30, 1972

Our Lady - "Do not worry of the message date of MY IMMACULATE CONCEPTION (Veronica was in hospital), December 7, 1972. Though the world has sought through Satan's direction to destroy not only the Divinity of my Son, but my purity, I wish, my child, that instead of written message (of December 7) you now send the picture. (Jacinta 1972). In abundance, (private message.) The picture must go throughout the world. Jacinta warns you of the Affairs of Rome. Now one remains (Prophecy) to be fulfilled - the secret (date) of Heaven and Earth. **I have entrusted you with this already.** And I have asked you to prepare yourselves and those you love for this eventuality."



In Memory of Veronica Lueken

'Veronica of the Cross'

July 12, 1923 to August 3, 1995

Veronica

Veronica: "I seek for, O Jesus, to share the conversation with the world, for nothing is mine, for all that I have is given to me but for a short time by the Father. Therefore, I do wish to share all with the world."

Jesus: "Veronica, My child, the words you speak now were not of your own, but I have instructed little Theresa to stand with you in the future days." *October 2, 1973*

Chosen by the Eternal Father

"When the Father chose you My child, He knew of your perseverance and your great courage in faith."

Our Lady, August 5, 1974

"Remember, Theresa did not give you the knowledge of Our name for you as we rightly called you 'Veronica of the Cross'." *Our Lady, June 18, 1980*

Accepted a Consecration to the Father

"You cannot expect a normal life now, normal in your human understanding. It is the will of the Father that you be an instrument, one among many in these dark days. Much has been asked of you. But I assure you the reward will be great in Heaven... As an instrument of Heaven, you have accepted a consecration to the Father for the remainder of your earthly life. You will meet with much opposition. All that you do, will do for the Father and give little care for the opinion of man. Theresa, your sister, will guide you along the path as you will learn the necessity of having a true thirst for souls..... Your mission will be accomplished." *Our Lady, March 18, 1974*

St. Theresa and Veronica Join as Fisherman for Souls

"Oh my sister, can you not join me in the quest for souls" Remember, I asked you many years ago to go fishing with me and I said to you my sister that we will join and be fisherman for souls." *St. Theresa, October 2, 1979*

Mission of Love

"My Son had made you His messenger and this We expect of you the carrying of the mission of love that We have entrusted to you as Our voice-box!"

Our Lady, March 24, 1971

Victim Soul

"You Veronica have been a victim soul for the world's sins." *Our Lady, March 18, 1983*

A Voice-Box for Heaven

"As a voice-box from Heaven, My child, you must not have fear in giving the message. It is not your voice or your mind that you have placed upon paper and upon your tapings. It is My voice and the voices from Heaven that cry unto you now." *Our Lady, May 15, 1976*

"The spirit of truth will be given to you by the Eternal Father." *Our Lady, May 17, 1975*

[Veronica's name in Latin means truth - 'verus'.
Veronica was a voice-box to bring forth the truth.]

Bride of Christ

Our Lady: "My child, you are a Bride of Christ. Did you not know that? Do you remember when you were given the ring, many years ago?"

Veronica: "Oh! The ring, the ring with R-G-P, Redemption, Grace and Peace inside the ring."

June 18, 1982

A Road of Suffering

"In your mission I could not promise you a life without suffering. You will understand one day My child, the value of suffering. You will refer to each trial as the cross beneath the roses." *Our Lady, October 6, 1974*

"Every voice-box upon earth, My child, shall go through the Passion of My Son. There will be many victim souls upon earth and there will be many great saints who will come out of this battle." *Our Lady, June 24, 1976*

"All of your mission will be accomplished in the will of the Father. But We cannot promise you a road without thorns My child." *Our Lady, October 6, 1973*

Plan of Redemption

"I know the knowledge that She's given me of what is to be to the Eternal Father's plan for the redemption of mankind to the world." *Veronica, September 14, 1979*

"My child, Veronica I place great dependence on you and all who have joined in My armies throughout the world to gather the souls." *Our Lady, May 10, 1973*

Veronica and St. Theresa Continue in Heaven with Our Lady of the Roses Shrine

"Veronica, My sister, I did not choose to rest on earth or over the veil. I do pray that you will also make this decision. For we need all in the battle ahead."

St. Theresa, September 6, 1975



In Memory of Veronica Lueken
July 12, 1923 – August 3, 1995 (Age of 72)
Messages on Veronica of the Cross – Voice-box for Heaven

Veronica: "I seek for, O Jesus, to share the conversation with the world, for nothing is mine for all that I have is given to me but for a short time by the Father. Therefore, I do wish to share all with the world." Jesus: "Veronica My child, the words you speak now were not of your own, but I have instructed little Theresa to stand with you in the future days." Oct 2, 1973

"You cannot expect a normal life now, normal in your human understanding. It is the will of the Father that you be an instrument, one among many in these dark days. Much has been asked of you. But I assure you the reward will be great in Heaven.... As an instrument of Heaven, you have accepted a consecration to the Father for the remainder of your earthly life. You will meet with much opposition. All that you do, will do for the Father and give little care for the opinion of man. Theresa, your sister, will guide you along the path as you will learn the necessity of having a true thirst for souls.... Your mission will be accomplished. Our Lady, March 18, 1974

"In your mission I could not promise you a life without suffering. You will understand one day My child, the value of suffering. You will refer to each trial as the cross beneath the roses." Our Lady, Oct 6, 1974

"Know My child that the road of the seer the voice-box shall be filled with thorns. At the end of that road you will find a garden filled with roses." Our Lady, Dec 24, 1974

"You must understand My child that when you live in the spirit, those who are of the world will reject you. When you have chosen the road of the spirit, you must place an armor of strength against the mockery of the world." Our Lady, Dec 6, 1974

"The spirit of truth will be given to you by the Eternal Father." Our Lady, May 17, 1975
[Veronica's name in Latin means truth, 'verus']

"In your human nature, My child We do not expect miracles of yourself. We accept your human nature with all of its failings. So My child, remember sainthood is developed upon earth, but it is gained in Heaven." Our Lady, June 24, 1976

"In the past many warnings have been given through voice-boxes throughout your world, My children. Many of your saints were given the sight to see. There is a great price for the ability, My child to see for beneath every rose is a very heavy cross My child." Our Lady, Aug 21, 1976

"When the Father chose you My child, He knew of your perseverance and your great courage in faith." Our Lady, Aug 5, 1974

"Oh my sister can you not join me in the quest for souls? Remember I asked you many years ago to go fishing with me and I said to you my sister that we will join and be fisherman for souls." St. Theresa, October 2, 1979

"My child, I have sent you to wander in search for souls." Our Lady, Sept 13, 1975

"I will send you on a mission that will strip you of worldly goods for the sanctification of your soul. Whenever graces in abundance are given there is always the shadow of the cross, My child. Jesus, Nov 1, 1975

"As a voice-box from Heaven My child, you must not have fear in giving the message. It is not your voice or your mind that you have placed upon paper and upon your tapings. It is My voice and the voices from Heaven that cry unto you now." Our Lady, May 15, 1976

"My Son has made you His messenger and this We expect of you the carrying of the mission of love that We have entrusted to you as Our voice-box!" Our Lady, March 24, 1971

"Never fear what you are to speak of, for the words will be given to you by the Spirit, for it will not be your words, but the Spirit within that will guide you." Our Lady, Sept 28, 1974

"..I ask you to make the decision of your own that you will continue unto your rest, giving as a voice-box from Heaven the Message that comes to all mankind from the Trinity through your humble Mother and all of the angels in Heaven and the saints who cry now out for a just punishment upon mankind...." Our Lady, Aug 14, 1979.

"Every voice-box upon earth, My child, shall go through the passion of My Son. There will be many victim souls upon earth and there will be many great saints who will come out of this battle." Our Lady, June 24, 1976

"As a voice-box, I must warn you that this will be a great strain on your human body. However, My child, We will give you the necessary strength to retain you in this struggle against the limitations of your human body." Our Lady, June 2, 1979

"You have joined the infirm My child. Penance is humanly painful, but after all penance, there is a great joy. Accept all suffering as My Son partook of the final dregs of the chalice of suffering to open unto all mankind the treasures to be found in the spiritual. Your reward shall not be found on earth but in paradise – the epitome of glory with the angels." Our Lady, Nov. 21, 1981

"You Veronica have been a victim soul for the world's sins." Our Lady, March 18, 1983

Our Lady: "My child, you are a Bride of Christ. Did you not know that" Do you remember when you were given the ring, many years ago?" Veronica: "Oh! The ring, the ring with R-G-P, Redemption, Grace and Peace inside the ring." June 18, 1982

"Your life has been in the hands of the Eternal Father." Our Lady, Oct 6, 1979

"When those who represent My Son in His House understand your mission upon earth as a voice-box for Heaven, the full recovery of souls before the cleansing will be accomplished." Our Lady, Nov 24, 1973

"All heaven is greatly of heart for you and those who came with you from Heaven's direction to build up an apostleship that shall be forever written in the annals of the Church." Our Lady, May 28, 1983

"Remember Theresa did not give you the knowledge of our name for you as we rightly called you Veronica of the Cross." Our Lady, June 18, 1980

"Veronica My child, remember My Mother's counsel to you, you will not be cured My child. The waters will not be for you. The cross cannot be lifted. You will find great joy in the knowledge that suffering has merits far beyond what man can understand in the salvation of souls. Theresa has directed you well in the past My child." Jesus, June 18, 1980

"I have gone throughout the world for many earth years searching and seeking out those who would give their lives to Heaven for the salvation of their brothers and sisters. The calling My child and My children did not go as you would expect. By the time we had reached you in Bayside, in your home My child, we had looked with Theresa a long time for a Veronica." Our Lady, July 25, 1985

"...you My child, were not chosen by accident. You were chosen for your strength in suffering...My child, you are no longer an identity, but an instrument of God, a transmitter of the Message to mankind." Our Lady, March 18, 1973

"My child, Veronica I place great dependence on you and all who have joined in My armies throughout the world to gather the souls." May 10, 1973

"I know My child that you have found the cross growing heavy, but We place great dependence and confidence upon you. The Father knows your great love for Him. Therefore you will continue with confidence." Our Lady, June 8, 1973

"You will accomplish and finish the task given to you by Heaven." Our Lady, Sept 13, 1973

"All of your mission will be accomplished in the will of the Father. But we cannot promise you a road without thorns My child." Our Lady, Oct 6, 1973

"My Son gave you knowledge earlier this week My child, that you would wear a crown of thorns." Our Lady, Feb 10, 1977

"Full dedication is the road to purity, sanctification and sainthood My child." Jesus, Nov 20, 1978

Veronica: "I know the knowledge that She's given me of what is to be to the Eternal Father's plan for the redemption of mankind to the world." Sept 14, 1979

Jesus: "Accept your cross, My child, for at the end of the road you will receive an armful of roses. You understand, My child. Yes, she [St. Therese] will be there, her arms filled with roses." [St. Therese promised Veronica in 1968 when she finished her mission on earth to look for the girl with roses in her arms to greet her in heaven.]

"Veronica, my sister, I did not choose to rest on earth or over the veil. I do pray that you will also make this decision. For we need all in the battle ahead." St. Therese, Sept 6, 1975

"You must continue to send the message from Heaven throughout the world. It will be a lifetime dedication to all the children of God." Our Lady, October 6, 1975



VERONICA - A BRIDE OF CHRIST

June 16, 1973

Veronica - I see three angels coming down on the right side of the flagpole, Michael, Gabriel, Raphael. Now the one on the right, Raphael, is stepping forward, and he says:

St. Raphael - "You must shout the words from the rooftops! Work with great haste. Time grows short."

Veronica - Now I see Gabriel now, the one in the middle is coming forward. He's holding an hourglass; and he's turning the hourglass upside down, and sand is running through it. The sand is very red. Oh - H! Now he's placing his hand under the glass in the center. The sand is almost through to the end. Now it's stopped; and now the hourglass is being handed over to Michael. Now Michael is standing. In his right hand he has the balance, and in his left hand he's holding the hourglass, like that. (pause)

I see an angel coming forward. The angel is extending a golden cup. He says I'm to place my hand with the ring in the golden cup. I - oh! (pause)

Oh - h! Oh - h! It's a large golden monstrance. Oh, it's beautiful. It has a Host in the center, but the Host is brilliant, very brilliant. It's beautiful. And now there are two angels standing one on the right side of the Host, the other on the left. And up above it is... oh! An old man...looks like a man, but he's so nice. He's so nice. Now Our Lady is over on the right side. Oh! Our Lady says:

Our Lady - "See, My child, the ladder of life: Father, Son, and Holy Ghost."

Veronica - Oh - h! Oh - h, how beautiful! Oh - h. Oh - h! I see a very, very bright light. And there is a man; he looks very old. And now the angel who is standing to the side is saying:

Angel - "Observe the Ancient of Days. He is the Father of all love and goodness."

Veronica - And I see now great rays of light. The old Man - He sits on a beautiful golden throne - very beautiful, with red velvet. And - oh, it's very expensive - looking, golden and beautiful. Now the light is shining very...down from His hands and all

about the throne, and it's falling down now..oh, it was like a triangle underneath Him. But now the triangle is forming a large ball, a large ball.

And, oh, Michael has appeared and says:
Michael - "The Father governs all life."

June 18, 1982

Brides For Christ Needed

"My child, too, when He speaks of His ministers, His priests and the priesthood, He is also referring to the terrible 'abominations being committed by Our nuns. My child and My children, My heart is torn. I need so many brides for Christ, and so few are there who are willing to sacrifice their lives for Him. Oh, if they only knew the great reward."

Veronica - I will be a bride of Christ, Blessed Mother, if you want me. I will be a bride of Christ!

Our Lady - "My child, you are a bride of Christ. Did you not know that? Do you not remember when you were given the ring, many years ago?"

Veronica - Oh! The ring, the ring with R-G-P; Redemption, Grace, and Peace inside the ring. The ring when I lived in Bayside at 226 - 226th St., in Bayside, off 69th Avenue and Springfield Boulevard. Oh, yes, Blessed Mother, I understand now. Redemption, Grace and Peace ring. I am a bride of Christ.

Our Lady - "My child, that is why Theresa had you write. 'Tomorrow My Bridegroom.' Do you remember nothing of it?"

Veronica - Oh, Blessed Mother, yes.

**I walk up through the garden,
With roses in my hand,
And place my left hand out
To show you there's a band.
I've waited all these years
To see this dream come true:
I've watched and prayed,
And followed my heart
Until it came to You.**

Veronica - Yes, Blessed Mother, I understand. (Veronica stammers)



A poem Message to Veronica from St. Therese

Veronica said the following on January 8, 1970.

St. Theresa and Our Lady appeared in my bedroom and there was dictated to me by St. Theresa a poem message called 'Pieta'. Now the Pieta, (Michaelangelo's statue in the Vatican) was brought over from Rome to the very Grounds where Our Lady is holding Her Vigils now in Flushing [World's Fair site of the Vatican Pavilion]. It is just marvelous how Heaven had everything planned out that we should be where Pope Paul VI said mass back during the time of the last World's Fair in New York. How very strange it is to all us humans! But God has a wonderful plan for all our lives to allow Our Lady to come here. This is the message:

'The Pieta'

In Her arms so soft and loving
Lay the heart of all creation
Torn and bloody from the torment
Wrought by sin's abomination
Oh! Dear Mother in your sorrow
Can you look upon us still?
Remembering all the grief we gave you
Can you really love us still!
Yes My dear child, I do love you
With a heart that's pure and kind
I will save you from disaster
Only seek and ye shall find!
Take His heart so torn with sorrow
Kiss the wounds that sin did bleed.
We are living now the past, dear
Lust and envy, hate and greed!
Once again He lays there hanging
Begging you to put aside
All the evil man has made
To make the road grow long and wide!
See the light grow sad and dimmer
Listen now while there is time!
Turn and give your life to Jesus
Let Him lead you to the Shrine
Safe within His magic circle
Blessed by peace of heart and soul
You will find all heaven's treasures
If you work to reach this goal!



OUR LADY OF THE ROSES, MARY HELP OF MOTHERS SHRINE

The Early Years as given by Veronica Lueken

The Beginning the Shrine Mission

Visions and locutions received by Veronica prior to June 18, 1970.

Written September 1, 1968:

The dear sisters of Lisieux have all my notes now. They are in the bosom of Theresa's life there among the Carmelites, all the written memories of Our Lord's envoy, Theresa, here with me. Surely they will believe it all fiction, but truth is often stranger than fiction!

I never want to lose the memory of my dear Theresa's face when she came to me on August 6, 1968. It was approximately 10:30 a.m., and I had stopped to pray at the lovely altar atop my chest of drawers, and dust the altar. There are three statues of Our Lord, the Sacred Heart, our Blessed Lady, and my beloved Theresa. There are two large votive candles encased in glass jars with prayers stenciled on them. It has been my greatest joy to bring flowers for the Lord and Theresa, to make their home here a joy to the eye, one of beauty for my heavenly family. As I was adjusting the cover on the altar, Theresa's lovely statue fell forward on its face. Oh, my heart almost

AUGUST, 1968: VERONICA'S FIRST VISION OF JESUS

I was walking down Springfield Boulevard, and I just chanced to look up into the sky, when before my startled eyes there appeared this large iron cross. Through the last year I found that cross quite by accident in a Bible of a neighbor. And it was called a reliquary cross in Rome. But anyway, as I looked at this cross, there appeared in the center of it the upper part of a chalice, just the cup. Soon the cup disappeared and in its place, in the center, there was Jesus. I could see just His face down to the area and above His chest, like where His chin area was. And oh, I saw Him as living as you...I would be looking face to face with you or I.

And I do remember His face so vividly; I will never forget it. He had a beautiful face for a man, not just because He's God, but the beauty on His face...there was no hardness, no anger, none of these earthly feelings that we find on the faces of those around us. But He had a face just radiating love and emotion. Oh, He must be very sensitive to what's going on here on the earth now, because as I watched He looked to the side, to His right and sort of downward. And the expression on His face was so heartbreaking. Oh, the only way you could explain it was He was saying, "I can't believe it; I can't believe it."

I do notice that His hair was very dark and long, and in fact I really can't be sure just how I ever got up so close to Him. But at one point I was so close, as though He was kissing me on the forehead, and I could see where the stubble, the black stubble was growing into His skin. And then I noticed, too, that He had...this beautiful white light seemed to come out

from under His skin, just like Saint Theresa did. And this light, as it grew brighter it seemed to obliterate everything but His eyes, so that you couldn't really distinctly explain to anyone the shape of Our Lord's nose or His mouth, as with Theresa, unless you had seen a picture of Theresa after the vision. Because the light seemed to obliterate everything but the eyes, and that always makes me feel that the eyes are a mirror of the soul.

Well, when I first saw Jesus it's surprising that the first thing that entered my mind was, I said to myself, "Oh, He looks so young to be God!" I don't know what I expected...oh, you know, somebody looking like a prophet. But He was very handsome. Then also I noticed He had something on His head that was quite different from what we see on the statues or in pictures of Jesus' crown. Now I would assume, from what I saw, perhaps the thorns were underneath this basket weave affair He had on His head. It was very heavy...more like a cap, and it was like woven wood, sort of a reddish brown wood, but it covered His whole head even to the back, down to His back of His neck and down to His eyebrows. It looked so big and heavy.

Well, then I was forced to look to the right and I saw the figure of what I thought was this young boy at first...a very slim, tiny figure. But then I noticed it was a woman, because when the person turned to the left I could see her hips and the way her gown was belted very high with a belt on the top. But she was wearing a...like a scarf, or this like mantle over her head, which looked to me white from where I was standing. But she also had that very...oh, that anguished appearance of her chin hanging down on her chest in terrible sorrow. But she disappeared and I could see her as a very tiny figure way off in the distance on a hillside looking down, but in terrible sorrow again.

Well, then she disappeared, and in her place...so life-like, the clearest picture of the whole vision...was this bald white eagle. Its feathers were so beautiful and white and it was peacefully sitting there, I guess in the west, I would say. And then I looked over to the eastern area, the other side of the eagle, like say the eagle's right side, and oh, my goodness! There...I was almost frightened to death because there was a figure there that looked like something from the children's *Mad* magazine. Oh, it was a monster! But then as I watched this grotesque looking glob of whatever it was...monstrous being, I noticed it turned into an owl with two huge, outsize eyes, and the eyes were staring over at the eagle. And that was the end of the vision.

Now Our Lady and Theresa have often told me not to try to understand what's given to me, but just pass it on. But being human I sometimes try to figure things out; that's one of my human weaknesses. And oh, I do hope that what that appears to be doesn't actually be a reality that the bald white eagle is the United States, and that there's some kind of a monster watching it with eyes, in from the east. But that remains to be seen.

Editors Note: This is the first two pages of Veronica's early notes as explained by Veronica on audiotape or writing.

Veronica continues sharing more experiences, poems, discourses given in 1968, 1969 and 1970 before the first apparition took place on June 18th, 1970. St. Therese and Our Lady and Our Lord trained and prepared Veronica for this great mission on earth, unprecedented in the history of the Church as we know it. This will be printed in its entirety.



Veronica Gives Talks at the Shrine Vigils and Holy Hours Explaining Our Lady's Messages for the World

A LOVING HEART

Veronica 1970

"I'm sure that my dear Therese wouldn't feel that I have divided my heart in any direction, because when your heart is filled with love it can be shared with many because it's boundless. And there is no death to a loving heart because it is in giving that you actually feel a supreme, wondrous joy. And a loving heart is like a generator that revitalizes itself every time it gives out.

SHARE YOUR GRACES

February 24, 1974 Holy Hour

Many will be saved if there are enough prayers that can be gathered for them. Therefore, those who have been given the grace to know of what's going on, you have an absolute - more of an obligation to go forward to Jesus than if you hadn't been given this grace. Because you know the truth, and you have an obligation to spend the balance of your earthly life in bringing this truth to others, because otherwise you would be vain and smug and prideful if you kept this to yourself. Because Jesus said it is in giving that you will receive. If He gives you grace, He expects you to share it. Sharing is returning back to God that which He has given to you, which has been given to you not because you deserve it, but because the Father in His merciful love of the human race wishes to save you and yours.

However, it is sad to say but it's true, you will not be given this grace unless you ask. Jesus said seek and you will find this. Seek, because you have a free will just as the angels did, to turn your back on God and go to satan. And satan makes it quite enticing. He will satisfy your worldly desires and needs.

Many have sold their souls to satan now. That is why we have over 500 satanic churches now here in the United States. That's how bad it has become, and how much the United States, the once great nation, has fallen to satan. Our Lady said the eagle is plucked, and She was not talking just idly. The

eagle is plucked by satan. Satan now rules the United States of America and the world. But his rule will be very short, and your greatest hope is in the knowledge that you know and I know, and if you read your Bible printed prior to 1964, because now the enemy has substituted the works of satan for those of truth in the new editions. You must be very careful what you read. You have to really rely on the Holy Spirit to guide you to the truth, which would only be in the older editions of the manuals and the words of the Bible of holy Church.

Therefore, remain with Jesus in the Holy Eucharist. Attend your Mass. Though you may not like the priest, though you may not like what's going on, just remember at least you have the consolation of knowing that you are still able to reach Jesus in the tabernacle. He is the foundation in the Church itself. The man of Church is just like a figurehead. The true Church is Jesus Christ Himself. However, He has chosen apostles, His priests, to bring Himself to you in the form of the Eucharist. And though these men, who are human, you may not find them to your liking - remember, though, that during the consecration when Jesus comes to you through the Holy Spirit, both physically and spiritually to you, by the hands, the consecrated hands of these priests, you receive Jesus. That is your consolation. You look to Him. Do not count on the merits of the man who brings Him to you.

And also, during the confessional when you receive absolution it is the Holy Spirit that uses that man who is still a human, but a consecrated priest, to bring absolution to you. Other times he is just a man and a human being subject to errors just as any of us. Therefore, do not judge the Church by the ways of man or what he is doing. Know that satan is using many of them, whether they are led blindly or whether they have fallen into error or whether they do this willfully, as let's say a "plant" in the Church, one who has been placed there to try to destroy.



Veronica's Talks at Our Lady of the Roses Shrine

All evil will be turned to good. That is our greatest hope. No man is above God. Satan is not above God. Satan is only allowed to do his work to test you so that the sheep will be separated from the goats. Many are called but few are chosen. That doesn't mean that many can't go to Heaven; it means that many will go to purgatory, and many will go to hell. But to get to Heaven, you have to absolutely be, like Our Lady said, a brilliant, shining star, thoroughly purged and cleansed.

OFFENSES TO THE SACRED HEART

May 10, 1973

It is not normal to interrupt, but Our Lady is giving me the direction about the offenses being committed to the Sacred Heart of Her Son.

Our Lady says that when Jesus was here, Her Son, and established His Church upon earth, it was not just a memorial but an actual place for the reception of graces that you will need for the salvation of your soul. He has chosen among those, souls who have been given through the Holy Spirit the power to bring you to the Kingdom. But now what offends Jesus most is that many are losing the way, that they approach Him now in Holy Church without true repentance and receiving the necessary absolution through the Holy Spirit, represented in the men of God, the priests. That they are, and have received consecration through God and have within their power to forgive sins or to retain them, Our Lady says.

Therefore, when you feel because of your personal reasons that you no longer have the honor and respect due the priests of God, you no longer honor and respect Jesus. Because He wants you to know you live a personal life on our earth, a human life, but also the men of God are human beings.

But this you must remember: during the consecration of the Host, he is Jesus! And during the hearing of confession, he is Jesus! Therefore, when you find fault with him in his human nature, remember in the confessional and during the consecration, he is Jesus! Therefore, please do not fall away, Our Lady says, from the House of God

because you find fault with those who represent the House of God. Because you must remember the true foundation is Jesus. So do not leave.

PRAYERS HOLD THE BALANCE

September 7, 1974 Vigil

Our Lady says public prayer must not be taken away. If the prayers are stopped upon these sacred grounds a severe chastisement will be given to the city of New York. The prayers must be continued, for they are the balance for your state. The evil from New York is spreading like a cancer. The Father wishes to put a heavy hand upon your state and city now. The balance will be held by the prayers of the faithful. Know now the prayers must not be stopped.

PRAYER YOUR GREATEST ARMOR

February 10, 1973

Our Lady said that more will be gained by example and prayer than if you go about and accuse each other. Though They do not condone wrong, the Father is always the final judge. Therefore, you must not set yourself to judge another. Heaven does not condone wrong, but you must pray. For there is not one soul upon earth who has been born or has conducted his life, Our Lady said, conducted his life without sin. All man has been an instrument of God, and man has allowed himself to become an instrument of satan. Therefore, pray and have great charity of heart for those who have fallen into the web of satan.

Our Lady said prayer is your greatest armor now against the agents of hell. When they are present, they cannot stay where there is prayer. So Our Lady said pray and chase them from your homes, your churches, and your schools, and your government. A Rosary, a crusade of prayer must be kept in vigilance throughout your country and the world now! Your days before the Chastisement and the intermittent warnings are few. You must do penance and make atonement now!

Ann Ferguson, Veronica's Secretary:

On April 6, 1977 I received a letter from a certain party who was married in the Catholic Church then divorced and remarried. When she read the Bayside messages, she wanted to know how she could return to her Catholic faith. I phoned Veronica about this letter, as I was unable to advise this party. Veronica said she would let me know. That night Our Lady dictated a letter to Veronica regarding this letter. I have the letter in front of me in Veronica's handwriting. It reads as follows:

April 6, 1977

(Drawing of cross over ball with graces coming from top and RGP under the ball)

Ave Maria!

April 6, 1977

Dear Jacqueline,

The road to Heaven is never easy - for we are only human, - but we must persevere. God the Father of Heaven has given us the Way - and we must follow it. Marriage before God (- his Representative the Priest) is Permanent until death of either party. Both people must remain chaste though separated really is not hard to do if you keep Jesus and Our Lady in your perspective. Life upon earth is but a short time - the after life is Forever and isn't it better to Sacrifice our own longings and desires to please God - and Win a Crown in Heaven!? Is any man or woman (mortal) above God in the heart? NO we must follow God - as He expects us to, as loving children. It makes Jesus sad when we don't - and surely, Jesus is far more important than any Man on Earth! The Love Jesus shares with us are beyond all human understanding. He wants us to be happy, at Peace and there is only one Way — the Right Way — following the Rules. Sure - the Cross is Heavy — but you can carry it — set a good Example, Pray for each other - and above all —what God has set you to - to — lead a True Christian Life. You must take up your life alone (with child). The penance will not be easy — but you can do it -for your Salvation. It will be best for all concerned. Jesus will be with you. Your first (real) husband must do the Same — or he will be Lost. There is no Easy Penance for sin. The Results of Sin give us all a Heavy Cross, but it can be made easier to carry - as long as you know that the Reward shall be Eternal Joy and Glory in Heaven. Let us say that what has to be done now is to rectify the wrong — start over with a clean slate! - There is no marriage but the first in the eyes of God — for better or worse until death - and since the Worst came — now we can Recapture for the soul — the better — by Repairing the Errors —with God's grace Restored. I shall Pray for you.

All Heaven's blessings!



THE IMPORTANCE OF WEARING YOUR SACRAMENTALS – YOUR 'ARMOR'

Veronica Lueken Recounts Personal Stories

Vigil of August 5, 1978

Our Lady - "I realize why now you must be cautioned regularly, My child. Your household duties and your heavy mailing may make you forgetful. I will ask Tusazeri to guide you constantly. Remember, My child, you must never be without your crucifix..."

Veronica - Now Our Lady is making the sign of the cross again: In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost.

Our Lady - "If you care to, My child, you may explain our conversation..."

Veronica Relates Her Experience

Veronica - Well, I had gone to bed last night, and I couldn't sleep. I.. I was very tired; I should have been able to fall off to sleep.

I had washed myself and taken the cross from about my neck and laid it down on the table because I didn't want the water to perhaps rust the crucifix or soil it. I always have a habit, I thought, of placing it back on my neck. Instead I had fallen asleep without my crucifix about my neck. Well, all during last night I was pummeled from the shoulders and all through my back. Somebody was pounding me all night, and I didn't sleep a wink!

And shortly before that, Ann (Veronica's secretary) had taken a miraculous photograph (we had asked for it; quite a long story why I had to ask for the photograph), but in this photograph there was a sign for 'P', for 'pray', because 666, which is satan himself, was going to - had a plan against you. To pray...

Well obviously I should have said another Rosary before retiring or I wouldn't have forgotten my crucifix. So I know now, the pounding on my back all night was satan trying to toss me out of the bed. It was something that you'd have to experience to understand; I could never explain it to you! I wasn't frightened; I was very annoyed. But it - still you see how powerful satan is: with all the pummeling and being up all night, it never dawned on me - my mind was clouded - that I didn't have my crucifix about my neck. And that I believe - this is only the second time that has ever happened in all the eight years with Our Lady's mission. So you see, satan never sleeps. So you have to wear your sacramentals, heavy sacramentals, even at night.

Vigil of October 6, 1992 *Veronica talks of her trials one week.*

SACRAMENTALS NEVER TO BE REMOVED

Our Lady - "My child and My children, I have given you - I should say, **My Son and The Eternal Father**, have given you your armor. **You must keep about you at all times** - at no cost you must remove from your bodies your crucifix, the St. Benedict medal, and your Scapulars. I say this for reason.

"Now, My child, this week you were placed in great trial. I want you at this time to explain to others just what transpired when you removed your protection.

Veronica - I do? It's embarrassing.

Our Lady - Yes, My child, reach out to the world. **You were allowed to go through this crucible for a reason.**



Veronica - Well, last week on Monday, I had to go to St. Charles Hospital for tests - seven different tests. Blood tests, EKG, everything you could think of, I went through there.

However, when I first arrived, they said to me, "Take off your medals and your Scapular." The lady seemed to know the Scapular. I said to her, "I really don't want to take off my protection". She said, "We're here to protect you. Here, let me have them and I'll put them in your bag." So off she took them.

Now I was at a terrible position of either losing my tests and giving her an argument because she was a very stern individual. So I said nothing at that time and she went on and made her tests.

All right. Now I was there quite a while in the hospital, as you understand when you go for those tests and wait, and wait, and wait. Now at that time then, when I was finished, I was quite hungry, and so was Arthur. So we took off for a McDonald's along the highway, for breakfast.

Well fortunately, Our Lady and Jesus held back what was to happen until we at least had finished our breakfast. But unfortunately for the others who had just arrived, they were at a disadvantage. Because as we finished the cup of coffee a man ran to us and said, "*Leave here in an instant. The place is going to blow up!*" I said, "What?" And then I smelled gas. I knew there was something wrong. Well, everyone started running, and I mean they ran out of that building with me fast ahead, and Arthur, and my bag, and we jumped in the car and took off. Because you could smell the gas exuding out of that pipe.

Well, I found out later - but this was only the beginning - I found out later that these men who had a big crane had chopped up the gas pipe and out came the fumes. And if somebody had lit a match in that place, because the fumes were all around us, we would have went boom! So I got outside in the car and I said Oh, thank you Jesus, Blessed Mother.

Well, I guess the old boy figured I'll still get her. So I arrived home thinking now I'm safe. O yeah?

I noticed that my dog had been eating a lot of bones and things and left little slivers on the floor. But they were only tiny little slivers. I say this for a reason. But my dog liked these milk bones. They were a sort of a pinkish brown color, if you know your dog - He's a poodle and he loved milk bones - so he gets those.

However, I was sweeping up the floor, with some popcorn that Arthur had dropped, when all of a sudden I said, "Gee what in the world am I eating? What am I eating?" But in the beginning, I had a feeling I was going to choke. So I opened my mouth. There - what was in my mouth, what was in my mouth but two large chunks of dog biscuit! Now, I'm not eating dog biscuits. So I said, "Ah-hah! He's still after me." And I said, And I know what it is.

Because you see, Our Lady let me go through this so I'd learn a stern lesson. And She wants everyone to know about this. And anyone that doubts this, I'll prove it to them.

Because my husband came running in, and I said, " They're trying to choke me or something". "So what is it?" says Arthur. I said, "Dog biscuits in my mouth, big pieces!" "How did they get there?" "I don't know", I said, "but then I think I know.

So I ran right in, got my St. Benedict medal out of my purse that I had forgotten to put on in all the excitement, and also the Scapular. And I assure you I don't care if they have to tack it to my nose the next time! I'm not taking off my Scapular and my St. Benedict medal for anyone, including your crucifix, also.

So you can see Our Lady allowed this for reason. And I feel that - you know it was a little embarrassing to come forward, but Our Lady said She wants others to know this because there will be others who will have this experience if they are not protected with their Scapular, the St. Benedict medal, and a crucifix.

Now Our Lady is smiling.

Our Lady - "You see, My child, the world would have nothing if man was not free to speak out."

Veronica - Now Our Lady is looking about Her, and She said to listen carefully.



LIFE AFTER DEATH

SISTER MARTHA AT ST CHARLES HOSPITAL

Veronica: Now, to start with what happened, with the actual facts, which can be borne out by a Sister by the name of Sister Martha—she's a resident I believe, with the hospital, St. Charles' Hospital, where this incident happened. I'm sure she'll never forget my talk with her after the miraculous happening.

Now, we would have to go back to the early part of the 1980's. It's difficult to get the exact date, but the hospital records will probably indicate my visit there. And Sister Martha may remember my visit there, because it was their 50th anniversary. I'm not certain whether that was—her 50th anniversary of being a nun, or the 50th anniversary of her Order. But I believe that her order was called the Daughters of Wisdom or the Sisters of Wisdom, something like that.

VERONICA IN THE HOSPITAL

Well, I was in a room, two beds to the room, at St. Charles, recovering from a heart attack, a slight heart attack compared to the one that I had in '79. But while I was in bed there, I became very friendly with the lady who was at my right. I understood that she had cancer, and she suffered a great deal.

Now, at that time I was pretty mobile, and able to get around, so I would give out as many Rosaries as I could to anyone who came to the hospital, because St. Charles is traditionally a Catholic hospital.

VERONICA GIVES OUT ROSARIES

But anyway, my husband came in one day with the Rosaries. I had requested over the telephone to him to bring me Rosaries, because the people—as I walked through the halls, I noticed they did not have Rosaries. Then I would give them out, or have my sons go around and give them out. So my husband brought some that were really golden in color. They were beautiful. I don't think they were solid gold, but I think it was paint or something, but they looked beautiful.

KISSED THE CRUCIFIX

I noticed as I was praying my Rosary with one of these, the lady in the bed next to me, who had an accent that sounded like Russian to me—it's the only way I could put it, because she used to call me "Ver-oh-nica." I can still hear her voice saying "Ver-o-nica." She couldn't say Veronica, she said "Ver-oh-nica." So I gave her a gold Rosary that she was admiring. And you know what she did?

She took the crucifix and kissed it, and placed the Rosary right by her chest.

Sister Martha came around about that time, and she asked me

if she could have several of those gold Rosaries, because there was an anniversary, which I already told you about. So I gave her the Rosaries that she wanted.

THE BROWN SCAPULAR

And the lady next to me, I kept giving her Scapulars, I don't know why—I put a Scapular on her and the nurse would take it off and put it in the drawer. So I'd hide a Scapular under her gown where they wouldn't see it, so that she kept the Scapular, because I knew that the woman was going to die.

But one thing I didn't know, until I was told by a nurse, was that the woman was Jewish! I had never thought of that, you know. Being in the Catholic hospital, it kind of surprised me; but I was told she was Jewish. So I said, "Well, that doesn't make any difference. She loved that Rosary." See, I was putting another Scapular on her and the nurse caught me. And she said, "Don't do that, because she's Jewish." And I said, "Well, she really likes it." And the lady was shaking her head.

CONDITIONAL BAPTISM

I forget her name now. The only thing I can remember about my bed-mate next to me was that she was Jewish, and also, that she was in her sixties, with cancer. And so she was very low with the cancer, dying, and I became very friendly with her.

I prayed the Rosary, and she followed me, watching what I was doing with the beads. And the nurse came along and she said, "Don't do that!" And I said, "Why not?" She said, "Well, she's Jewish and they wouldn't like that; her family wouldn't like it." I said, "I've met her brother already who came up from Florida to see her, and he didn't say anything bad about the Rosaries." I'll bet he saw them on the table. And I told him I gave them to his sister.

So, when they left, a rabbi came in. And I wasn't too interested in that; I kept saying the Rosary there. And they'd pull the sheeting around, you know, the covers, so you couldn't see.

And I don't know what the rabbi was doing, anyway. But he left, and then that night she became very bad. I mean she was really dying, and the family came again. They all left in tears, and when they left and the evening wore on something just made me go into the bathroom and get some water. I knew that this lady wanted to be baptized. Somehow, I just knew it, because the way she looked at the beads and the pictures I would give her, the holy pictures and the Rosaries and everything.

I knew that I just had to Baptize her—you know, Conditional Baptism.

BAPTIZED BY VERONICA

And so I said to her, "I think I should baptize you." I can't remember her name now, but I grew very close to her, and she shook her head, yes, though she couldn't talk; she had an oxygen thing on her face, and all she could do was nod her head. So in I went to the bathroom, and got both of my hands very wet, and I took my thumb, and I said to her, "I baptize you in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and the Holy Ghost." And she smiled.

Now I went over back to my bed. The nurse, in fact, came in and wondered what I was doing up, and she put me back in my bed. And the family came in; they were all distraught and crying. And then all of a sudden I didn't hear her moaning in the bed anymore, and I knew she had died. And the family left.

So I lay back, and I had to watch something that is a little different. The light was coming through the window, and—I never was in a room where somebody had died right in front of me. They had pulled all of the sheeting off, and wrapped her in the sheet and just left her there; they took the mattress and everything. She was lying on the springs of the bed! Boy, that was scary, but I couldn't help watching, so I lay back on my bed.

APPEARS TO VERONICA

The family had gone. The nurses had gone out, and her body was lying in the bed next to me with the curtains drawn all around it. And I lay back and I started to say the Rosary for her, when all of a sudden I couldn't believe my own eyes! My head was looking up towards the ceiling, because I was lying back on the pillow. And there she was!

The lady next to me was so beautiful, in a yellow light; emanating all around her was this beautiful, palish, yellow light. And she was moving slowly up from right in front of me, up to the ceiling. And her hair was so beautifully done.

You see, with the chemotherapy and everything they gave her while she was there, she lost all the hair. But she had hair. Though it was grey, it was beautifully marcelled. And I'm looking there—I couldn't believe my own eyes! And she had—she looked healthy, smiling, and she was going slowly up. I knew she was going to go right through the ceiling, because she was slowly moving up.

"VER-OH-NICA, LOOK AT ME"

But it was hard to explain her. She wasn't solid-like. I can't explain it, though I recognized her right away. And I knew she knew me, because she looked down at me and she said—and I have to pronounce my name the way she always did; I'll never forget it—she said, "*Ver-oh-nica, look at me!*" And I was looking, I couldn't get over it. She looked so happy, so elated.

Well, all of a sudden she just drifted, and like a vapor, went—I don't know whether she went through the ceiling, but

anyway she vaporized, or something. However, a theologian could explain it.

ASCENDS THROUGH CEILING TOWARD HEAVEN

She had on a beautiful white gown that covered her arms and legs; I couldn't see her legs or her feet. The gown was exceptionally long, and it was all white, but the yellow light that was exuding all around her seemed to cast like a yellow glow onto the gown. But she went right up, and up through the ceiling, and out, and then she was gone.

So I called her brother, who was standing out in the hall, crying, and I said, "Don't cry." I told him I was telling the truth, even though some people would thought, "Oh, she's lost her mind!", or something, but I knew what I saw. So I called her brother over. I said, "Don't feel bad," I said, "I know she's in Heaven, or a place close to Heaven, because," I said, "she looked so beautiful and happy."

And I repeated to him what she said to me, "Ver-oh-nica, look at me!" But I told her brother exactly what happened, and he was very, very happy to hear what I had to say. So I wound up giving him a Rosary, too, and some holy pictures. He took them, too! He was a very nice, sociable fellow.

ETERNAL LIFE & HAPPINESS AFTER DEATH

I know she must have been a Russian Jew, because her accent sounds sort of like Russian. "Ver-oh-nica." She couldn't say Veronica, she kept saying, "Ver-oh-nica!" And when she said, "*Look at me!*" Oh, I tell you, I was really shocked.

But I remember every detail. It was amazing, and so wonderful that all I can say is no one should ever be afraid to die. There's no real mystery behind it at all! You live, you actually live though you leave your body. You live in another state. She looked—well, she didn't look solid, let me say that. She was very, sort of wispy, wispy like, misty. I can't explain it, but similar to the misty way Our Lady looks like in the picture called "Our Lady in the Sky" that we give out to people, the miraculous picture, when Our Lady came in over the Vatican Site.

Sister Martha came up and I told her everything that happened. And Sister Martha made me feel very good. She said, "*Well, Veronica,*" she said, "*now you have somebody else up in Heaven praying for you!*"

Oh, I think Sister Martha will always remember that. I'm sure she's still at St. Charles' Hospital, and I think if anyone speaks to her there, she'll remember me because she kind of refers to me to people as "*the lady with the visions!*" I always thought that was quite cute.

So that is what happened, that makes me know that there is definitely life after death. We're told that, but when you see it with your own eyes—oh, that is really not only miraculous but a grace that Heaven allows. And I'm sure I'm not the only one in the world that this has happened to; I'm sure there are others who never spoke about it.



Rose Notes 'A Vigilance of Prayer'



P. O. Box 52 + Bayside + NY 11361
(718) 961-8865 www.ourladyoftheroses.org

Our Lady of the Roses Shrine

"My Shrine shall be called,
'Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers'.
Come to Me all mothers who weep for their children.
Come to me and I will solace you." Our Lady, March 24, 1973

Rosary Vigils Requested

"We request that all of the ~~dedicated~~ join now with the faithful in prayer on these Sacred Grounds. The beads of prayer you will tell for three hours on the eve of all Feast Days."
Our Lady, October 6, 1974

"Candles will be carried at all Vigils - to be lighted at the time of 12 - to herald the new day of the Feast -

**"Mary - Light of the World, pray for us
Our Lady of the Roses, pray for us
Mary Help of Mothers, pray for us"**

This directive was given to Veronica on Thursday, June 26, 1970.

Prayer - Soul Meditation

"My children, We are always with you, but you must think your way to Us. This may be confusing at first but really quite simple for prayer is a form of soul meditation through the thinking process. What you hear within, is the Spirit within."
Our Lady, October 6, 1970

Pray Daily

"You must all now keep a constant vigilance of prayer. And when I say constant, My children, it means daily."
Our Lady, March 18, 1978

"Of the hours you awaken to, you will say,
'This day I give to please my God.'
In this manner you will be directed in the light."
St. Theresa, December 31, 1972

"You must now say when you arise:
**'I will protect myself with the
Shield of the Immaculate Conception.'**
You will say before you enter your bed (which will not be a bed of security and comfort now):

**'I protect myself with the Shield of the
Immaculate Conception.'**

For, My children, when you sleep "he does not sleep."
Our Lady, July 1, 1971

"The Eternal Father calls the soul - Heart.
I give you my heart, Dearest Father, do with me as You will."
Veronica, February 28, 1971

"My Jesus, I accept the cross. I dedicate, I consecrate myself to the Sacred Heart of Jesus and the Immaculate Heart of Mary. Amen.

In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen."
Veronica, February 10, 1974

"When you become ill, be it physical, mental, or sorrowfully in your heart, you will say: **'My Jesus, my Confidence!'** And I will truly succor you."
Our Lady, Sept. 7, 1985

"Eternal Father, through the merits of Your Son, Jesus, we invoke You to send St. Michael, to defend us against satan. Cast out all evil spirits that may seek to enter our hearts and minds. Amen. Most Holy Son of God protect us. O Mary, conceived without sin, pray for us who have recourse to thee."
Veronica, June 5, 1975

"O Sacred Heart of Jesus, may I place my heart in your protecting Hand - I am but a weak soul - unable to cleanse myself, but for a short duration, of this stigma of sin. In Your protective and loving Hands I will surrender to the Glory of the Light that will protect this weak soul from entrance by satan and his ogres.

The Eternal Father rests on Sunday - Loving Jesus, how I long to call on You, but how can I do this knowing that the burden of this world's sins You have carried with You the six other days!

I long to hear Your Voice - that Secret Voice of Love - sent on the wind of instant transport, to be absorbed by the thirsting heart of this soul that had dried up - a shriveled, a miserable wretch from the pollution of sin - cleanse me, Dearest Father, as I wish to come to You as a spotless sacrifice, in reparation for the many offenses to You and the Blessed Trinity, with the shining Glory of Heaven - Mary, Our Mother.

St. Michael, our dear guardian, through the love of our Most Beloved Father, for a lowly sinner, protect us now and through the Mission ahead, against the attacks of satan and his wretched henchmen that are set among us, to carry out a devious plan against all Heaven, and bring tears to the Heart of Our Beloved Queen of Heaven.

I love You, Father - I surrender my heart to the Most Wonderful Spouse, the Lord of all creation and most worthy of the Name Beloved."
Veronica, Feb. 28, 1971

"You will keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your world and your country. The Rosary, the beads of prayer, must continue to go throughout the world." Our Lady, Dec 6, 1975

St. Michael Exorcism

Jesus: "I admonish you all, My children, as the Father in Heaven admonishes you in the Holy Spirit, to do what you can, with your heart and your love of charity, to help others and help them back onto the narrow road. So many have lost their way and are traveling the wide road that leads to hell. Lucifer is upon earth; you understand that his powers are great. That is why you must always test the spirits and say the St. Michael Exorcism when it is possible. When it is not possible, you will say:

Saint Michael the Archangel, defend us in battle. Be our protection against the wickedness and snares of the devil. May God rebuke him we humbly pray. And do thou, O Prince of the Heavenly Host, by the Divine power of God, cast into hell, satan, and all evil spirits who wander throughout the world seeking the ruin of souls."

June 18, 1984

The Exorcism as Given by Jesus:

"If thou art a disciple of hell I am to tell you: In God's name, begone! For there is only one true God, the Lord High God in Heaven! And as for you: You will go back to satan and tell him these exact words that I have told you. In the name of the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost!"

Veronica & Vigil of Oct 2, 1974

Fatima Prayers

"Therefore, when you despair, say:

'O my Jesus, forgive us our sins. Save us from the fires of hell. Lead all souls to Heaven, especially those in most need of Your mercy.'" Our Lady, 6/18/92

"My God, I believe, I adore, I trust, and I love Thee. I beg pardon for all those who do not believe, do not adore, do not trust, and do not love Thee."

Veronica, June 18, 1976

For A Departed Soul

"Oh, Our Lady is giving a direction now. Our Lady says that She would like you, when you're here, (at the Sacred Grounds) whether you know a person or whether you don't, She requests that you say an Act of Contrition and three Hail Mary's for a great indulgence will be granted for the soul, the departed soul. Therefore, they would be given a grace necessary for their repatriation into Heaven."

Veronica, May 30, 1973

Prayer of Saint Martin of Tours for all Priests:

"Son of God most high, have mercy on Thy servant, a miserable sinner, release me from the sins that have grown up in my heart, which are implanted in my polluted soul. O Savior Jesus, grant that hereafter I may behold Thy Divine glory!"

Veronica, February 28, 1971

Guardian Angel Prayer

"O My children, teach your children, all the young, about the angels, the angel guardians of Heaven. You must teach them in a simple way the prayers:

**O Angel of God, My guardian dear,
With whom God's love commits Thee here;
Ever this day be at my side,
To light in guard, to rule and guide. Amen**

Nightly as you close your eyes to sleep, you will say:

**Now I lay me down to sleep,
I pray the Lord my soul to keep;
If I should die before I wake,
I pray the Lord my soul to take.**

"The Act of Contrition will be repeated constantly, be ye that will fall without notice.

O my God, I am heartily sorry for having offended Thee, and I confess to all my sins because I dread the loss of Heaven and the pains of Hell; But most of all because I love Thee My God, who are all good and deserving of all my love. I firmly resolve with the help of Thy grace, to confess my sins, to do penance and to amend my life. Amen.

"My children, I repeat: you will keep a constant vigilance of prayer going throughout your country and all of the countries of the world.

May 23, 1979

"All you have to do is say,

'Jesus, I love You. Save souls, save the consecrated.' That is very important."

St. Theresa, October 2, 1989

Veronica of the Cross

"I seek for, O Jesus, to share the conversation with the world, for nothing is mine, for all that I have is given to me but for a short time by the Father. Therefore, I do wish to share all with the world."

Veronica, Oct. 2, 1973

"Jesus, extend to us in the light, in Your infinite knowledge, the power, through the light, to understand the task that lies ahead for all of us who wish to be saved."

Our Lady to Veronica, February 11, 1971

Other Prayers Requested by Heaven

The Apostles Creed, Our Father, Hail Mary, Glory Be, Acts of Faith, Hope and Charity, Litany of St. Joseph, St. Michael long exorcism and the Rosary all available from the Shrine.

Our Lady of the Roses®, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine, [the 'Lourdes of America'] is an apparition site of Our Lady and Jesus' appearances to the late Veronica Lueken from 1970 to 1995. Our Lady requested Rosary Vigils on the Eve of the Feast days and every Sunday for prayer, penance and atonement. Countless cures and conversions have been received. Write to the Shrine for free messages, Vigil schedule, directions and a blessed rose petal. Visit our website.

Copyright © 2005 Our Lady of the Roses® a Registered Trademark

Habemus Papa! [We have a Pope]

We welcome our new Holy Father, Pope Benedict XVI with our prayers and good works at Our Lady of the Roses Shrine. May Our Good Shepherd in Heaven guide our successor to Peter to lead His flock on earth.

We send our heartfelt prayers at the passing of our beloved Holy Father, Pope John Paul II (April 2, 2005). We pray that he will continue his work from above in gathering souls for Heaven.

'We Will Go Forward'

Pope Benedict XVI's first Message to the world April 20, 2005

"After the great Pope John Paul II, the Cardinals have elected me, a simple, humble worker in the Lord's vineyard. I am comforted by the fact that the Lord knows how to work and act even with insufficient instruments. Above all I entrust myself to your prayers. With the joy of the Risen Lord and confidence in His constant help, we will go forward. The Lord will help us and Mary his most Holy Mother will be along side us. Thank you."

'Do Not Be Afraid'

"Dear Ones, this intimate recognition for a gift of divine mercy prevails in my heart in spite of everything. I consider this a grace obtained for me by my venerated predecessor, John Paul II.

It seems I can feel his strong hand squeezing mine. I seem to see his smiling eyes and listen to his words, addressed to me especially at this moment, ***'Do not be afraid.'***"

Pope Benedict XVI, April 20, 2005

'Feed My Sheep'

"***'Feed my sheep.'*** says Christ to Peter, and now, at this moment, He says it to me as well. Feeding means loving, and loving also means being ready to suffer."

"Pray for me, that I may not flee for fear of the wolves. Let us pray for one another, that the Lord will carry us and that we will learn to carry one another."

"The task of the shepherd, the task of the fisher of men, can often seem wearisome. But it is beautiful and wonderful, because it is truly a service to joy, to God's joy which longs to break into the world."

Pope Benedict XVI, Inaugural Mass, April 24, 2005

[With permission; quotes from the V.I.S.-Vatican Information Service]

Pope to not Leave Rome

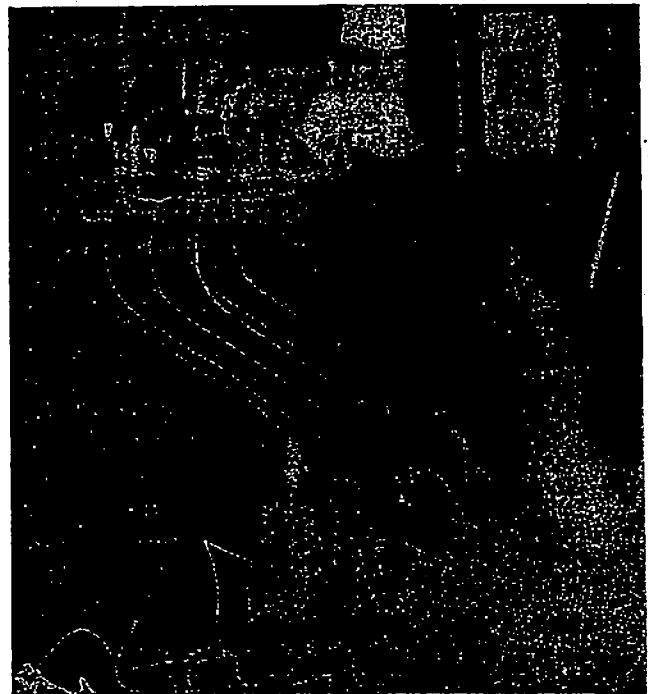
Jesus - "When you see, when you hear, when you feel the revolution in Rome, when you see the Holy Father fleeing, seeking a refuge in another land, know that the time is ripe. But beg and plead that your good Pontiff does not leave Rome, for he will allow the man of dark secrets to capture his throne."
September 14, 1976

Fisherman for Souls

"Remember, I asked you many years ago to go fishing with me; and I said to you, my sister, that we will join and be fishermen for souls." St. Theresa to Veronica, October 2, 1979

Go forward as Apostles

Our Lady - "You will all now go forward as apostles of My Son, disciples of the latter days, under the banner of ***'Our Lady of the Roses, Mary, Help of Mothers.'***" June 18, 1980



This amazing miraculous photo was taken at the Shrine Vigil of June 12, 2004 with a Polaroid SX-70 camera without a flash. The camera was aimed at the face of Our Lady's statue while standing slightly right of the Vatican Pavilion. Actually, the Shrine statue is on the bottom of the photo within the golden lights and rosary bead lines. Incredibly, on the photo the Shrine appears floating above 'in the sky' as it looked that evening. You can see clearly the Vatican Pavilion monument, 'excedra', the Shrine statue on the altar, the roses, petition box, candles, Papal and U.S. flags, Veronica's banner and the audio speaker. To be able to get that angle in the photo, it would have to be shot below ground level. Note in the center of the photo on the 'grassy area' behind the rosary lines, you can see the image of a face which looks like Veronica of the Cross, (1923-1995), when she received the messages from Heaven during the Vigils. On the very top at the left of the statue, there seems to be an image of 'Veronica's Veil' with the image of Jesus' face from the Way of the Cross. Veronica's name in Latin means 'true image'. Only Veronica was graced to interpret the full meaning of the miraculous photos.

Testimonial Letters

Conversions in Honor of Pope John Paul II (1920-2005)

"Graces of cure and conversion will be given for the asking. Never tire, My child, in searching the world for a soul." Our Lady - 5/22/74

April 7, 2005

Dear Our Lady of the Roses Brothers and Sisters,

I write this little letter in honor of the Holy Father John Paul and his inspiration that helped me return and remain in the Catholic Church. About 15 years ago I started to return to the Church and was involved in a few music ministries. Over time my faith waned and I fell away from Our Lord and Lady's Church. Still both of Them were always there for me waiting. I had always known that our Holy Father John Paul was deeply devoted to Mary. It was this devotion to Her through John Paul II's example that inspired me to never fully leave. I would simply see a picture of the Holy Father reading his Breviary or praying the Rosary and I would feel this inner tug of devotion arise within my heart. Or I would hear or see excerpts from the Holy Father's speeches in the midst of a suffering world and he would always urge us to Christian Charity. It was this devotion to Christ's compassion and Love that truly confounded me. How could someone, anyone, still accept a message of Hope in such a brutal world? When I was angered and vengeful and feeling a loss of hope in the truth of Christ's message, the Holy Father would always be there telling us not to exchange Christ's Love for our own selfish or seemingly even natural responses to injustice. Over time, the Holy Father's example worked its way into my heart. It was these examples of perseverance that graced me with a strong desire to commit myself to the Church and Its message for Humanity that so suffers in the world. Also, my first step in returning to the Church was to contact Our Lady of the Roses Shrine because these messages really seem to call a world in sin and sorrow by what it truly is. It is no coincidence that our Holy Father's pious example and Our Lady of the Roses worked together in re-igniting my love for Christ and His Church. Amen.

Mr. Rivera - Minnesota

April 4, 2005

Dear Friends,

In 1983, while at college one semester in Europe, I visited Vatican City. It was so exciting and exhilarating arriving in Rome at 6am on a beautiful day in May even after seeing so many magnificent cities throughout Italy and Western Europe by train. The first place I went to was directly to St. Peter's Basilica. It felt like the center of the world, the universe and history. Entering the huge arms of the piazza and the great doors of the Basilica seemed like entering the 'Heavenly Kingdom' on earth.

I had heard about the Holy Father's Angelus message on Sundays and attended with thousands of pilgrims in

St. Peter's Square. Everyone was silent and reverent and looked high up to the open window of the Vatican apartment with Pope John Paul II greeting us with his message in Italian. The only words I recognized were the ending solemn blessing from our Holy Father.

I learned later that I was standing in the center below the obelisk, which on top has a true relic of the Cross. It was a magnificent day and everyone was so happy. I was too, but it was also like a miraculous spiritual joy that I experienced and felt truly graced and stronger in my faith after our dear Holy Father's blessing.

When I got back to the United States a few weeks later, I graduated from college and began my summer job. It was then that a friend gave me the messages from Our Lady of the Roses and a Vigil audiotape message. I read and listened to Our Lady speak through Veronica and was completely amazed. It was an instant belief as it answered so many questions I had for years. I read everything and many good Catholic books. I never learned of any other appearances of Our Lady like Lourdes or Fatima and had never heard of a Brown Scapular. Even though I had attended Catholic grammar school and high school and received all the Sacraments faithfully, my faith had faltered because of all the modern day confusion and inconsistencies on moral issues which was very disturbing to me. I prayed daily to Our Lady for years to show me the truth and give me the right answers which I could not seem to get from home, church, school or friends. Instead, I was given vague answers that seemed to depend on how 'you felt' and not what was right and truthful.

I believe my prayers were answered and our Holy Father's blessing opened my eyes to recognize the truth of Our Lady of the Roses.

One other time which I felt this tremendous spiritual joy was after being blessed by Veronica with her Shrine crucifix at a Vigil. I am truly grateful and continue to do all I can to share Our Lady and Our Lord's words of truth and counsel to the world through Veronica of the Cross for the past 22 years. Thank you. Ms. H. - New York

Our Lady of the Roses®, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine is an apparition site of the Blessed Virgin Mary and Jesus' appearances to the late Veronica Lueken from June 18, 1970 to 1995. Our Lady requested 3 hour Rosary Vigils on the Eve of the Feast Days for prayer penance and atonement currently held at the Vatican Pavilion Site in Flushing Meadows Park, Queens, Long Island NY. Countless cures and conversions have been received. All are welcome.

Contact the Shrine below for a free blessed Rose Petal, testimonials, messages and Vigil schedule with a map and directions to the Shrine.

Copyright 2005, Our Lady of the Roses®, a Registered Trademark



Rose Notes



December 2004



P. O. Box 52 + Bayside + NY 11361
(718) 961-8865 www.ourladyoftheroses.org

Veronica's Notes™

[Veronica's unedited handwritten early notes]

June 28, 1970

*Our Lady had previously "said" to Veronica:
"Vigils must be kept on the Eve of all Feast Days"*

*Then Our Lady gave this directive to Veronica:
Our Lady of the Roses Mary Help of Mothers Shrine*

*"Candles will be carried at all Vigils - to be
lighted at the time of 12 - to herald the
new day of the Feast -*

As candles are lighted this prayer must be said:

*"Mary - Light of the World, pray for us
Our Lady of the Roses, pray for us
Mary Help of Mothers, pray for us"*

This directive was given to Veronica on Thursday, June 26, 1970

*[Note: The Vigils are currently held on the eve of the feast days
at 7:30pm to 11:30pm as Veronica was guided.]*

September 4, 1968

*"We live in a world where the choice of
"free will" will make us the decisor in the final
choice of an Eternal Goal for there are among
us envoys for 2 majesties God and Lucifer.*

*In His love, Our Lord Jesus wants us to
follow our hearts, to him - not through
cajolery or by "buying our affections" through
material things - but the priceless emotion of
love must be given freely - because we want to,
and not because we have to. Fear never
begets love."* Veronica, JMJT

*[This is the first publication of the opening excerpt of a long
discourse dictated to Veronica and preserved in the Shrine Archives].*

February 22, 1970

*"Would Man but listen with the heart - how empty
the Chambers of Hell would be!!" St. Therese'*

JM
JIT

'Veronica's Notes'™ - Copyright © 2004 Our Lady of the Roses ©

Light of the World

Veronica: "These candles are not just symbols, My child. These candles will be the light of the world." We will guide you through the darkness that lies ahead. Prayers, atonement, sacrifice. I repeat, the sacramentals must not be taken from your bodies." August 5, 1973

Mission of the Repatriation of Souls

Jesus: "I give you graces from Heaven: graces for cures and conversion. These will be necessary in the gathering of souls. My child, the time is here for the mission of the repatriation of souls. All who have been given the knowledge in the light must now light their candles with My Mother and go searching through the darkness. A constant vigilance of prayer must be kept. The world will be cleansed by trial." September 13, 1975

Mother in the Light

Our Lady: "Life upon earth will go forward in constant battle against satan. The way has been darkened by mankind. But I, My children, carry the light. You will all follow Me, your Mother, in the light. I have taken My candle, My children and I wander throughout your world searching for Our straying sheep. It is for you, My true souls in the light, to light your candles with Me and hold back the darkness, the darkness that is rising to flood the world and destroy the souls." Dec. 28, 1974



'Our Lady in the Sky'™

One of the most outstanding miraculous photos ever taken by a pilgrim a few hours before the Vigil of Nov 25, 1978 looking towards Vatican Pavilion where the Shrine Vigils are currently held, in Flushing Meadows Park Queens, NY. Our Lady's full image miraculously appears as 'Our Lady of Grace' over the Shrine Sacred Grounds. On the left you can see the hand of Jesus pointing toward Her as if to say: 'Behold Thy Mother!' Also note the 'light bulb' to the left of her neck. Our Lady is the 'light of the world'. Our Heavenly Mother has come to guide and counsel Her children on our earthly

Year of the Eucharist - 'The Mystery of Light'

Our Holy Father, Pope John Paul II has inaugurated the Year of the Eucharist from October 2004 to October 2005. In his Apostolic Letter, October 7, 2004, "Stay With Us Lord", (Mane Nobiscum Domine), on the occasion of the Year of the Eucharist, Pope John Paul II writes: "Christ is at the Center not only in the history of the Church, but also the history of mankind. **The Eucharist, the Mystery of Light.**"

October 17, 2004 - "The Eucharist - the light and life of the new millennium. 'Light' because the presence of Christ, Light of the world shines forth in the Eucharistic mystery. 'Life' because in the Eucharist, Christ has given Himself, the Bread of life, to us."

"In the Eucharist You made yourself 'the remedy for immortality': give us delight in a full life that makes us walk on this earth as trusting and joyous pilgrims, always looking to the goal, the end of the life that has no end. Stay, with us Lord. Stay with us!" Pope John Paul II

Bread of Life, the Eucharist

Our Lady: "Graces in abundance shall be given to all who seek My Son in the Eucharist. Hasten, repair to the tabernacles of the world, My children, while the doors of My Son's houses, His Church upon earth, are still open to you..... Accept this elixir of love, My children - the Bread of life, the Eucharist." November 20, 1979

Bread of Life and Light

Jesus: "Receive of My Body often, for it is truly the Bread of Life and Light. I am the light of the world, My children. You will not be in darkness if you believe, for you will be given the way." September 13, 1978

Remain with Me

Jesus: "Remain with Me at the Tabernacles of My Church throughout the world. I am with you." Aug. 21, 1975

Shepherds to Lead with Faith in the Light

Jesus: "The Shepherds, Our representatives in your world will lead their sheep with a firm discipline and faith, faith in the light." July 15, 1973

Restore the Light within the Church

Our Lady: "Clean out the errors; restore the light within My Son's House for a Church in darkness wears a band of death about it." December 24, 1976

Lights of Wisdom & Love

Our Lady: "These candles, the lights of wisdom and love, shall be lit throughout the world. Every country shall have the knowledge of the truth." September 18, 1974

Bearers of the Light

Our Lady: "My children, you will keep a constant vigil of prayer going throughout your country and the world. I ask you to go forward as bearers of the light." November 18, 1977

A Basilica for the Repatriation of Souls

Our Lady: "It is the will of the Father that they build upon these grounds an edifice of purity and piety, a Basilica of dignity, a Basilica for the repatriation of souls. Graces shall be given in abundance to all who come here, graces for the asking. It will be a shrine of world renown, to be called 'Our Lady of the Roses, Mary, Help of Mothers.' We request that all of the dedicated join now with the faithful in prayer on these sacred grounds. The beads of prayer you will tell for three hours on the eve of all feast days. Send this Message, My child, to your clergy."

October 6, 1974

Prayer Vigils - the Will of God

Veronica: "The vigils cannot be stopped at the Shrine. The prayers of atonement must not be stopped. It is the will of God."

November 1, 1973

Our Lady: "The graces for conversion and cure will be given in abundance. When the time is right, those in authority will understand."

April 14, 1973

Directed in the Light

St. Therese: "Of the hours you awaken to, you will say, 'THIS DAY I GIVE TO PLEASE MY GOD.' In this manner you will be directed to the light." December 31, 1972

Each Soul has Spirit of Light

Jesus: "Each individual soul has a true spirit of light within him. However, through his own free will, he can extinguish this light and accept a spirit of darkness."

November 1, 1976

Spirit of Life at Conception

Our Lady: "The Father breathes the spirit of life into the body of the unborn at the moment of conception. The Father has a plan for each life He permits to be born! No man has been given the right by the Father to take away this life! The mission of that soul is returned incomplete!" December 28, 1974

Sacrament of Marriage

Jesus: "It is the place and the will of the Eternal Father that the home shall be the safeguard for the children's souls - the mother, the father." June 6, 1987

True Love Seeks Well Being of Beloved

St. Therese: "True love seeks no self-gratification, but the well-being of the beloved. It is only in giving that you shall receive." June 18, 1981

Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine is an apparition site of Our Lady and Jesus' appearances to the late Veronica Lueken from June 18, 1970 to 1995. Our Lady requested 3 hour Rosary Vigils beginning June 18, 1970 on the Eve of the Feast Days, (7:30pm to 10:30pm) and Sunday Holy Hours (10:30am) presently held at the Vatican Pavilion Site in Flushing Meadows Park, Queens, on Long Island NY. Countless cures and conversions have been received. All are welcome! Join in the Rosary prayers!

Contact the Shrine below for a free blessed rose petal, Vigil schedule, Messages, directions and also to send your prayer petitions.



**Our Lady
of the
Roses**

Mary Help of Mothers Shrine



ROSE NOTES



P. O. Box 52 + Bayside + NY 11361
(718) 961-8865 www.ourladyoftheroses.org 33rd Anniversary - 2003

Veronica's Notes

(Early writings from St. Therese)

*Love is all, really all that a heart could aspire -
When his face is alight with such precious desire -
For human emotion is tarnished and weak,*

*When placed next to the Heart
that flowed down on His cheek.*

*What more could we ask but a Love so Divine,
That would give up all living
to save your soul and mine -*

*What words can we find to bring out this Divinity -
That we'll only know when we meet our dear Trinity.*

*Prayer can be called soul meditation - It need not be
stereotyped, but an expression of the heart - we pray
with our being - no special words - only the ability to
say, "I love you"!*

Veronica 1968

"The Eternal Father calls the soul - heart"

Veronica, February 28, 1971

Copyright 2003, Our Lady of the Roses Corp.

THE ROSARY

The Year of the Rosary was proclaimed from October 2002 to October 2003 in an Apostolic Letter by Pope John Paul II. "To recite the Rosary is nothing other than to contemplate with Mary the face of Christ." Pope JP II

Jesus: "You will keep the Rosary, the beads of prayer going throughout the world, bead for bead. For every bead there shall be a soul." June 18, 1986

"the Rosary, the instrument of peace." Our Lady, Feb. 10, 1973

Our Lady: "Those nations that listened were free from harm, but they had to pray the Rosary - the Rosary and the Scapular." April 14, 1984

Veronica Vera Lueken,

July 12, 1923 - August 3, 1995

Veronica was born in New York on the feast of St. Veronica who wiped the blood off Jesus' face on His way to Calvary. Miraculously the image of His face and crown of thorns was left on St. Veronica's veil.

Veronica Lueken was a chosen 'voice-box' for Heaven to bring forth the truth. St. Therese called Veronica, 'Veronica of the Cross', June 18, 1980.

Heaven 'looked a long time for a 'Veronica'. (July 25, 1985)
The name Veronica means 'true image' and Vera is derived from the Latin word 'verus' meaning truth.

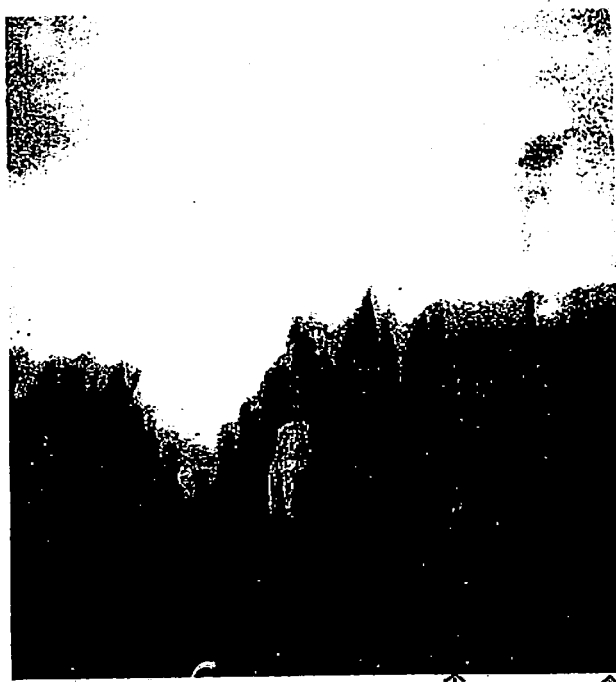
Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine - P.O. Box 52 Bayside NY 11361 - (718) 961-8865 - www.ourladyoftheroses.org

Our Mother of Love

Our Lady: "These are My pearls of prayer to Heaven. I am your Mother of love. Blessed is he who extends his love to his brothers and gives his heart to Me. I love you all My children, but you must pray more." June 18, 1970

The Shrine of Our Lady of the Roses

Our Lady - "...it is the will of the Father that they build upon these grounds an edifice of purity and piety, a Basilica of dignity, a Basilica for the repatriation of souls. Graces shall be given in abundance to all who come here, graces for the asking. We request that all of the dedicated [clergy] join now with the faithful in prayer on these Sacred Grounds. The beads of prayer you will tell for three hours on the eve of all feast days. A center of atonement - Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers." October 6, 1974



Miraculous Photo from Veronica's photo album in the Shrine Archives. Veronica wrote under the photo: "Sacred Shrine Site - Our Blessed Mother over St. Roberts (old bldg). Note the white, bright host over her head. Note her head down - arms - hands in prayer. Note bottom of photo on right - pilgrims heads (arrow) looking up."

"One day, My child, the waters will come up at Bayside, and I will appear over the old church building. Your Bishop then cannot deny My Appearances." Our Lady, May 17, 1986

TESTIMONIAL LETTERS

*"There will be cures and conversions beyond what man has experienced in your country.
It is in this manner My child, that the work for My Mother's Shrine shall go forward." Jesus, May 28, 1975*

A Letter from Veronica

May 1993

Dear Norma:

I received your letter. Don't feel badly about your age, as I am 69, and will try to follow the road to Heaven by perseverance; and be of good heart. Even Jesus had to suffer upon Earth. Offer your suffering for the poor Souls in Purgatory; and Heaven will be your reward. Yes, there is life after death, and there is Heaven, Hell and Purgatory. Trust in Jesus and Our Lady to lead you to Heaven. "Love is the essence of the Odeur of Divinity" - St. Theresa. I will pray for you. Love God and He will comfort you. Speak to Him. - All Heaven's Graces in a Shower of Roses!

Veronica JM
JT

Thanks from a Devoted Nun

April 14, 2003

Dear friends of Our Blessed Lady,
How can I find the right words to thank you for those beautiful rose petals? I gave them all away to our sick sisters and nurses. They were overjoyed with them. Rest assured you will be getting many prayers in return. I wish I had some money to give you in return, but I have none. I am suffering for priests. You may be sure of my prayers that's all I have. Jesus will reward you for sending us the rose petals because everything given in His Name will be rewarded. If you have any extra petals, I certainly would appreciate it. You are in my thoughts and prayers. Yours in the Risen Savior, Sister M. - Indiana

No Chemo Needed after Colon Surgery

February 25, 2003

Thank you for the gold cross you sent me as a Christmas gift. On December 18, 2002, my doctor found I had colon cancer. I couldn't tell anyone - it was too close to Christmas. I didn't want my children to travel here in all the snow also. I want you to know I prayed the Infant prayer novena you also sent me. I couldn't ask Jesus for more favors, I asked Jesus in this way. (Thy will be done). I changed after the 9 hour novena. I can't explain, the cancer was as big as a baseball and I came home in 5 days and my 3 doctors said I didn't need chemo. Everyone said this was a miracle Thank you for the prayer card. How could you know? Jesus told you so and the gold cross came into the operating room with me. Thank you. Peace to all. Grace from God. Mrs. S - Maine

[All sacraments and rose petals are blessed on the Shrine Sacred Grounds by Jesus and Mary for cures and conversions.]

Brought Back to my Faith

April 4, 2003

I am writing this letter to tell you of my conversion. Since I received the blessed rose petals, my life has changed. I have found a much greater faith with our Lady and Jesus. I've been brought back to my faith, even stronger than thought possible. Since I began reading the 'Directives from Heaven' my faith has only gotten stronger. I went back to reading the Bible and daily prayer of the Rosary. I hope to bring others to Our Lady, Mary Help of Mothers. May Our Lady continue to bless you always! Many thanks to you and all the Shrine workers. You're always in my prayers! Sincerely,

Janine, Pennsylvania

Cured of Throat Cancer

Mr. Dear Friends of Our Lady,

April 2003

Thank you so much for your prayers. I have been through a rough time worrying about the cancer I had. I had throat surgery 6 years ago and I just received my yearly check up again on the 17th and my cancer doctor said it was a blessing that I was cured. Thanksgiving to Jesus and Our Holy Mother. Thanks, Love, Mary - Louisiana

Cancer in Remission

March 8, 2003

I gave my Aunt Mary my Rose Petal because she had cancer. The doctors confirmed she had cancer and everyone in the family was so upset. I went over to her house and gave her my petal and said, "Aunt Mary, keep this with you." Then I saw her a month later and asked her how is everything going? How did your tests come out? "My God Michael," she said, "my cancer is in remission! Isn't it wonderful. Isn't it good news?"

I knew it was the blessed rose petal I gave her that God had cured the cancer.

Michael - Queens, NY

"Please submit all testimony of cure, conversion, of Heavenly manifestations for the records we keep for Holy Church."

Veronica, October 2, 1972

We are gathering the Shrine Archives for the Future Church Investigation and Review as directed by Our Lady to Veronica. The Shrine presently preserves written testimonials, audio and printed messages, Veronica's notes, photo albums and Shrine Vigil Crucifix. Kindly send your testimonials, miracles, blessings received through Our Lady of the Roses & copies of letters from Veronica. May God bless you.

Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine

[the 'Lourdes of America'] is an apparition site of Our Lady and Jesus' appearances to the late Veronica Lueken from 1970 to 1995. Our Lady requested Rosary Vigils on the Eve of the Feast Days and every Sunday for prayer and atonement. Countless cures and conversions have been given. Write the Shrine for free information, Vigil schedule & blessed rose petal call or write and visit our website at www.ourladyoftheroses.org

Roses, P.O. Box 52, Bayside NY 11361 or call 1 800 638-4376



Our Lady of the Roses

Mary Help of Mothers Shrine



ROSE NOTES



P. O. Box 52 + Bayside + NY 11361
(718) 961-8865 www.ourladyoftheroses.org

Fall 2003

Veronica's Notes

'Above All - The Father'

Blessed Lord, the Holy Face -
came to me from outer space,
Set His chalice near my eyes
Showed love and suffering beyond surmise,
There too appeared St. John & James
& the Lady of a Thousand Names,
A lesson forever that will practice true
To venerate the Father first
in everything we do.

Veronica's handwritten notes from 1968-69. Lessons by St. Therese of the Child Jesus & the Holy Face (the Little Flower). Copyrighted 2003. All Rights Reserved. The Official Shrine Archives of Our Lady of the Roses Corporation

Heaven Beyond the Farthest Star

Our Lady - "You will teach children that We are truly living people. That We live in the Heavens, just a short distance from the farthest star." July 1, 1971

Veronica - "...Our Lady is pointing up to the sky. Oh, and there's a beautiful great light in the sky.

Our Lady - "My child, that is where all mankind should strive to reach. Beyond the farthest star is an eternity of happiness with the Father in the Kingdom of Heaven.

Is it worth, My child, for any man to make the decision of living upon earth - so short in years, a life offensive to the Father that he cannot then enter into the Kingdom of God? Shall you trade your souls for worldly gain and the few short years of pleasure - the destruction of your soul upon earth?"

Believe and Given the Way

"My tears are great, My child, for so few search for the truth and so many are taking this truth from among them. Believe, believe, My children, and you will be given the way. Seek and you shall find. Ask and it will be given to you. However, you must care, My children. You must want to come to Us. No love can be forced upon you."

Clergy to Preserve as a Shrine

"I have asked for these Grounds to be consecrated for the recovery of souls. I have asked that the clergy who have been given this sacred duty to the Father, preserve these Sacred Grounds as a Shrine, a center of atonement.

The balance of your nation and your state, My child, lies with the prayers that come to Us from your country and the world." Sept. 7, 1974

Our Lady's Visit to Bayside

Our Lady - "Many manifestations will be given to bear witness to the reality of My visit to your grounds. Many instruments of Heaven have been chosen to bring the word in this battle of the spirits. The word of God shall be forever. The Kingdom of God will be triumphant over the darkness." March 18, 1974

Our Lady - "The Eternal Father has allowed Me as a Mediatrix between God and man to set up an army from Heaven in various places throughout the world." June 18, 1979



A Miraculous Polaroid photo taken at the Vigil of August 5, 2003 of Our Lady of the Roses original Shrine Statue that Our Lady & Jesus appeared over. Many gold color rosary bead lines cover Our Lady's statue bathed in gold with lines emanating from it. Although only Veronica could read the photos, you can look for numbers and letters like the V & W in the lower right corner. W is for Warning & V could be for Veronica or victory.

Return the Ten Commandments

Jesus - "The Eternal Father desires the return of His Commandments to the homes and to the schools and to your government." Nov. 24, 1973

Our Lady - "I give you anew the Commandments of your God as given from the beginning of time from the Eternal Father in Heaven through His instruments, His holy instruments upon earth. These Commandments cannot be changed, neither can they be subtracted from nor added to. They must be followed precisely, for if you break one Commandment, you break them all in the eyes of your God, and restitution must be made for these offenses of disobedience to the Eternal Father in Heaven. These Commandments were given to you to keep you safe from the assaults of Lucifer, who seeks to break all of the Commandments of your God." June 18, 1979

An Offense to God and Mankind

Our Lady - "Your leaders, even the highest men in your Courts, now condone homosexuality, an offense to your God and all mankind. And what are the fruits of this condoning of sin? Murders! Murders of the young!" June 2 1979

Abominations Condoned in Highest Courts

Our Lady - "How can a great country like the United States fall, you say, My child? ... Because they have given themselves over to satan. When a country has lost its morality and seeks the pleasures of the flesh, giving over, themselves over, to all manner of abominations, like homosexuality, and condoning this up to the highest Courts of the land, then that country shall fall."

"It is the will of the Father that all men be saved. But you must understand this, My child and My children: You have all been given a free will. I repeat: The road to Heaven is narrow, and so few are finding it." Nov. 1, 1985

Return Morality

Our Lady: "Homosexuality shall always be condemned, because it is against the nature of man; and it is a violation of all human morality, and shall not be tolerated by the Eternal Father in the Trinity.

My child, I want you to do all you can to foster the return of mortality and morality to the medias; and, also, to those you love - your neighbors, your children. And do not be affrighted or flee from the sinner, for he, too, can be saved by your efforts and your prayers. As this child was born, so he must return; a simple child, to the Eternal Father. If you remember, My child, the lessons from Therese - yes, St. Therese, you will remember that it is a simple way to Heaven: If you accept the Eternal Father into your heart, you will always be His children of love." Oct 5, 1985

No Life on Other Planets or Out in Space

Our Lady - "There is no life, as you know it, or human being, or otherwise, upon another planet. The creation of the Father has been given to you in the Book of love and life [the Bible]. ... He created man, known as Adam and Eve and as such, they were the first of the Father's creation." Sept. 28, 1974

Our Lady: - "You men of science, you go forward out into space, looking and searching for another world. You will find nothing. Out in space, My children, there only lies a void. The other world is across the veil; it is the world of the supernatural." Sept. 7, 1976

Roses Signify the Souls

Our Lady: "The roses, My children, signify the souls, the preservation of life for eternity in the Kingdom of God." 1-31-76

Our Lady - "Redemption, grace, and peace will only come to man when he returns to his God.

My child and My children, I wish that you make it known to your countrymen in the United States, and Canada, and all the nations of the world, that We cannot tolerate the murders of the unborn. This is a sacrilege of the most foulest manner in the

eyes of the Eternal Father and shall be punishable by death. More young souls sent upon earth by the Eternal Father have been destroyed in the past years - since the passing of lax laws by your government, ...than in many World Wars." May 17, 1986

Syria Holds Key To Peace

Our Lady: "Wars are a punishment for man's sins.

Syria holds the key to peace at this time." May 28 1983

Our Lady: "My IMMACULATE HEART WILL TRIUMPH over all evil. The present strife is but a symptom of the underlying sickness, the loss of soul. Prayer is your beacon in a dark world." Aug 14, 1970

Future Order of Our Lady of the Roses

Jesus: "You will also proceed with the establishment of the refuge for the good sisters." **Veronica** - "Oh! Jesus is referring to the establishment of the *Order of Our Lady of the Roses - the Carmel of Our Lady of the Roses*. It will consist of a large plot of land with a cloister for nuns who will live a life of meditation and contemplation away from the world. They will continue the balance of prayers needed for the recovery of souls, of both the lay and the dedicated souls - the priests, the clergy." Dec. 6, 1974

New York City Blackout

At the June 18, 1977 Vigil, Veronica saw a vision of an ominous black cross placed over Manhattan prior to the '77 New York City blackout. **Our Lady** said: "*No nation shall be destroyed that turns back to a sorrowful Father in Heaven and repents of its sin.*" On August 14, 2003, we experienced a major blackout in the northeast U.S. The Shrine workers safely held the Rosary Vigil that night for the eve of the Assumption.

New Bishop for Brooklyn Diocese

Our Holy Father, Pope John Paul II has assigned Bishop Nicholas DiMarzio as Bishop of the Diocese of Brooklyn to replace Bishop Thomas Daily who retired at the required age of 75. The Brooklyn Diocese includes Brooklyn and Queens.

Bob Hope - Rest In Peace

We send our sincerest condolences to Mrs. Dolores Hope and family at the passing of Bob Hope this July at age 100.

We just uncovered in the Shrine Archives a lovely note from Mrs. Dolores Hope thanking Veronica for the Shrine's Blessed Rose Petals (*with the power for cures & conversions*). The Los Angeles Bishop stated that Mr. Hope converted to Catholicism after he retired and died with the sacraments.

Shrine Videos on Cable Television

The Shrine video series, "*The Urgent Message from Bayside*" is currently on cable TV in San Diego; the Bronx, Syracuse NY, Minneapolis, Corpus Christi, TX; Phoenix, & Chicago. Please contact the Shrine for more information to play these programs for free on your local cable television access channel.

Your prayers & support are urgently needed for Heaven's mission. Please write to the only official Shrine address below. Thank you!

Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine [the 'Lourdes of America'] is a [Roman Catholic] apparition site of Our Lady and Jesus' appearances to the late Veronica Lueken from 1970 to 1995. Our Lady requested Rosary Vigils on the Eve of the Feast Days and every Sunday. Contact the Shrine for a free blessed rose petal, messages & Vigil calendar. A Not for Profit Religious Corp.
ROSES, P.O. Box 52, Bayside NY 11361 1 800 638-4376

Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine P.O. Box 52 Bayside NY 11361 (718) 961-8865



Our Lady of the Roses

Mary Help of Mothers Shrine



ROSE NOTES



P. O. Box 52 + Bayside + NY 11361

November 2003

'VERONICA'S NOTES'

(Veronica's handwritten notes in the early years)

Purgatory - "Purge" - a - tory Veronica

Saints - Action front -

The Saints are massed in a last ditch effort to save souls! We have a Police Force to safeguard our Bodies, while the soul is left in the balance of Salvation or destruction. There are St. Therese, Anthony, Luke, Matthew, Mark, Cecilia, John etc etc etc. Let us all have our own Private, Invisible Police Force!! The Captain is Jesus, and no one has been able to beat him yet! And the best have tried! (Hear that, Lucifer???) - So come on, pick your favorite Saint - or just pick a name you like, - and let God do the rest!!

Veronica JMJT

(We are very pleased to publish Veronica's Notes recently uncovered in the Shrine Archives which Veronica was instructed to gather for the future Church Investigation under the Corporation of Our Lady of the Roses. We hope to continue to publish these Heavenly notes.) Copyright 2002

An Action Front in Heaven

The Mission of Heaven of Our Lady of the Roses with St. Therese and the Saints.

Veronica: "In the year 1968, St. Therese appeared to me, and I was given many messages to write, dictated by St. Therese. Our Lady was present on many of these writings. For years I've had this message, the original handwritten message, and I didn't understand it. But now after 10 years, it's so clear, and so ties in with all of the work, all of the messages, and all that has happened. When I spoke of how Therese entered into me, and then pulled out - this poem-message by Therese was to prepare me. And I am in such great peace... but now it's all so clear. Heaven had such a well-laid plan - link by link for the Mission of Heaven of Our Lady of the Roses.

Therese says that it's time now that Heaven takes some action: that things are commencing to be even worse and all the great punishments will have to come upon mankind unless we work very hard. Even the saints in Heaven are very terribly upset over the goings-on down there on earth, and they want to help Jesus. Therese promised that when she went to Heaven, she would spend

her time in Heaven doing good on earth. Well, I guess Therese convinced many other saints up there that they've got to get together now and do something.

Therese said, "You will write this message to the world, and you will call it, Action Saints' Renewal."

There is an action front being set up in Heaven now. The saints decided they had to do something to help Jesus and Our Lady in this terrible war that's going on with Lucifer, especially now when he is loosed upon earth.

(From 'Occultations from Heaven', booklet published by Our Lady of the Roses)

Action Saints' Renewal

(Poem-message dictated to Veronica by St. Therese)

*Compassionate Heart of Jesus; To offer Love Divine.
To children who will turn away, Engrossed in earthly time -
The wounds will bleed anew; The tears commence to flow,
For wickedness and thoughtless child;*

Will lose the heart that's true.

*He stands there at the door; Of happiness and light,
And watches the stars flicker; As souls descend to night.*

The darkness settles in, To cover peace and joy;

For satan laughs and continues to treat;

Some souls just like a toy.

*A prayer went up from Heaven; The battle cry anew:
To save these souls from evil lures; In every way they knew.*

A light descended earthward; A figure flying in.

It was for sure another saint; To save a soul from sin.

The saints, in all their glory; Are out to find a way,

To help their loving Jesus; In some new earthly way.

Spread over on the earth; Are souls who'll understand;

Who'll welcome them into their hearts;

And want to lend a hand.

*A saint will find a body; To cover a bare soul;
For how can they approach us all; When last seen in a hole?*

So they'll come down from Heaven; A miracle they will say -

Well, let them all be miracles; If they will make you pray.

We owe so much to Jesus. He gave us all His heart.

Did we show any love at all; Or were we worldly smart?

It doesn't take much learning; To speak right up and say:

I'll always pray and follow; The road to Jesus every day.

For one day we'll be waiting; To meet Him face to face;

And Heaven help our anguished hearts;

If sent to that other place!

*So let's all play it safe; And lead our life with God:
If practiced every single day; The habit won't come hard.*

But, most of all, remember: In love, it's always true:

You'll always find it's easy to care in everything you do.

ALL SOULS

Messages from Our Lady and Our Lord to Veronica Lueken

Souls Await Your Prayers

Our Lady - "Many souls await your prayers to be released from the place of purging. There are not enough prayers for those who are being purged. Many are forgotten once they have left their worldly lives. Families, once united in love, why have you forgotten your loved ones?" February 10, 1974

Heaven Given Power to Release Souls

Our Lady - "My child, I wish to reveal to you one mystery of life beyond the veil. There is not just one place of purging. No, My child, there are stages for the purging. Many will be here in the lowest stage unto the end of your world, only because there is no one who can make restitution to the Father for the offenses committed by these souls while they were upon earth. Yes, My child, there are many here who have no one to pray for them. They are helpless as they wait. One thought, one kind memory can ease part of their suffering. Just one kind thought, one memory can ease a part of their suffering. Many here have been forgotten by their own. I say to you now, My children, while you are upon earth: You shall reap what you have sown. Therefore, use your time wisely by gathering the graces, graces in abundance now within your reach. You have, as you are still upon earth, a Heaven - given power to release your brothers and sisters. Pray for them; make sacrifices for them; release them. And when you do, their power will be great enough to bring you into the Kingdom."

May 22, 1974

Believe & Given the Way

Our Lady - "My tears are great, My child, for so few search for the truth and so many are taking this truth from among them. Believe, believe, My children, and you will be given the way. Seek and you shall find. Ask and it will be given to you. However, you must care, My children. You must want to come to Us. No love can be forced upon you."

September 7, 1974

Helpless without your Aid

Our Lady - "However, there are many souls, My children, waiting to be taken from the place of purging, purgatory. They are helpless without your aid. Will you not give to them these graces that you can gain so freely upon earth in your lifetime! They will reward you threefold for your warmth of heart. Many shall be in purgatory till the end of your world unless you help them. Many discard and forget the memory of a loved one as time erases it from their minds.

"Remember, My children, one day each one of you will be in the same position. Shall you have someone to pray for you, unless you give this example now and this teaching? Who will pray for you, when you come over the veil? Who will offer indulgences and sacrifices for you? Would it not be better, My children, to start now to safeguard your entrance into the Eternal Kingdom?"

November 1, 1975

Eternal rest grant unto them O Lord and let perpetual light shine upon them. May their souls and all the souls of the faithful departed through the Mercy of God rest in peace. Amen.

ALL SAINTS

Visited by Saints

Our Lady - "There are many in Heaven known to you who shed tears of sorrow with Me. They also were upon earth and had to make their way here to the Kingdom. Their success has given them great zeal to return and gather you all back onto the road to the Kingdom. Many will be visited by the Saints of Heaven. This has been deemed necessary by the Father because of the great battle that is now raging upon earth for the souls. October 6, 1973

Crowns Won through Suffering

Our Lady - "There are many Saints, my child in the Kingdom of the Father now who have won their crowns through suffering. The road to Heaven is not an easy one, it is filled with thorns. November 1, 1974

Narrow Road to Heaven

Our Lady - "You must expect to have a road filled with thorns, My children. Pick up your cross and carry it, follow My Son. The road to Heaven is a narrow road. Many turn and leave it and find the way back most difficult.

Your years upon earth are very short, My children. Do not sacrifice your life eternal. Do not sacrifice your entrance into the Kingdom of Paradise, the Eternal Father and the Saints, the angels and all who have received the light and treasured this light on the road to Heaven." September 28, 1976

Study Lives of Saints

Our Lady - "The greatest trials are given, My children, to those who are on the narrow road to the Kingdom. You must all learn the value of suffering. The Eternal Father allows this for reason. If you will study the past lives of your Saints, My children, you will understand why I say that penance and suffering are truly the way of the cross. October 2, 1976

Our Lady - "My children, understand well: you must all review the lives of your saints given in the Christian churches throughout the world. I ask My world's children, all Christians, to unite against the common enemy of your God: Lucifer! November 28, 1978

Prayer made Saints from Sinners

Our Lady - "The power of prayer has made saints from sinners. All who have joined our Little Armies of souls throughout your Earth will stand forth, and many will have to carry heavy Crosses! They will follow the road of My Son!"

October 2, 1972

Saints & Angels will Come to Aid You

Jesus - "My children, continue to follow the counsel of My Mother. All of the saints and angels of Heaven shall come with you to aid you in this war of the spirits. Soon My clergy must make a decision: Shall they build now a church of man and replace My House upon earth? No angels are guiding their movements. No angels shall rescue them from the pits of hell. Awaken, My clergy, for your heads are in the clouds! July 25, 1978

Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine, [the Lourdes / America] is an apparition site of Our Lady and Jesus' appearances to the late Veronica Lueken from 1970 to 1995. Our requested Rosary Vigils on the Eve of the Feast Days and every Sunday for prayer and atonement. Countless cures and conversions have been given. Write the Shrine for free info, schedule & blessed rose petal at: Roses, P.O. Box 52, Bayside NY 11361 or call 1 800 638-4376.



ROSE NOTES



P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361
(718) 961-8865

Winter 2003

The Immaculate Conception of Jesus and Our Lady's Birth

Veronica: "She wants to give to all a simple truth from the Father. Our Lady says that much has been questioned by man of Her Immaculate Conception of Jesus and also Her birth."

Now Our Lady said that the Father knew before Her birth and the birth of all on earth what would transpire in time to come. Therefore, Her birth was not by accident, because before time came, it was all deemed to be. Therefore, the questioning also of the birth of Her Son would be most easy to understand, Our Lady said, if you know the power of the Father. For nothing is impossible with God.

The world needed to be saved. The gates of heaven needed to be opened to a sinful mankind. Therefore, the Father deemed to send His Son to earth and planned before "My birth." Our Lady says - Her birth, that She should be there to bring forth this heavenly Being who would be known as the Son of Man and the Son of God.

It was the plan of the Father to try to teach man and lead him back to the road to the Kingdom which had been shut to him. And because of his evil ways and his turning to satan, he had lost that road and the keys had been taken from him temporarily.

Therefore, when Our Lady said, She saw Her Son sacrificed upon the wood, She suffered greatly. But Her suffering and Her joy was intermingled, for She was given the knowledge before the birth of the Son that He would come to save all mankind.

Therefore, when He returned to the Father, Her heart was lightened, knowing that She would remain but a short time and join Him in the Kingdom. So the loss was but a temporary heartache to Her.

Our Lady knows that many question this. It is only because satan wishes to place doubt and destroy the truth. So Our Lady asks that you keep in your heart the truth and be not swayed by scientific minds that have been given great knowledge, but never the truth."

Words of Veronica Lueken, December 30, 1972

*Veronica speaks of Our Lady's Immaculate Conception of Jesus. At the Annunciation, 'the Angel of the Lord declared unto Mary. And She conceived by the Holy Ghost. And the Word was made Flesh.' (the Incarnation of Jesus).

Mother of all Children of Earth

Jesus: "As a great Mother of great sorrows, She has opened Her Heart to all mankind, choosing of Her own free will to act as your Mother, the Mother of all nations, the Mother of all children of earth - to guide you back to the road to Heaven."

October 6, 1979

Patroness of the United States

Our Lady: "My children, it is only because many years ago you consecrated your country to Me that you have not received the destruction that is gradually coming closer to you from the outside world. But if you turn from Me now, I no longer will be able to shield you."

July 1, 1971

In 1846, eight years before Pope Pius IX proclaimed the dogma of the Immaculate Conception, the Sixth Council of Baltimore chose the Blessed Virgin Mary conceived without sin as the Patroness of the United States.

The Immaculate Conception

Veronica: "Our Lady now is rising. She looks very beautiful. There is a great light now coming from within Our Lady. It's very difficult to describe. She's lighting up the whole sky all about Her with this beautiful, beautiful light. There's no way to explain it; it's crystal - clear of purity. Now Our Lady is placing Her two hands out in front of Her and saying:

"I am the Immaculate Conception."

February 10, 1977

[Holy Church teaches: 'The Blessed Virgin Mary, through the merits of Her Divine Son, was preserved free from the guilt of Original Sin, and this privilege is called her Immaculate Conception.' Her parents are St. Anne and St. Joachim. The feast day is December 8, a Holy Day of Obligation.]

Mary, Ever Virgin

Jesus: "I come to you as your God, and I also want to make this clear: I did not have any brothers or sisters in My family. My Mother was Mary, Ever Virgin. This was a supernatural manifestation from Heaven and only those who are in the light; they fully understand the existence of My Mother and the role She played in establishing the One, True Church upon earth."

October 2, 1987



"The Curative Waters came through where Veronica was kneeling - St. Robert's site - Dec. 24 - 1973
(Note miraculous Imprint - A Fish

(And Bread-) where Veronica kneeled. [orig. in Veronica's handwriting]
[You can clearly see the wet ground where the waters came up in the shape of a fish and bread in front of Veronica symbolizing the Priesthood & Eucharist.]

The Shield of the Immaculate Conception

Our Lady: "I bless you with the Shield of the Immaculate Conception. In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost. May you be protected with the Shield of the Immaculate Conception." September 7, 1985

[Veronica was directed by Heaven to bless the sick and infirm during the Vigils with the Immaculate Conception blessing with her Shrine Vigil crucifix kissed by Our Lady, now safe in the Shrine Archives.]

Blessing

Our Lady: "I ask you for a constant Vigil of prayer, so that satan will not enter upon you. You must now say when you arise, "*I will protect myself with the Shield of the Immaculate Conception.*" You will say before you enter your bed, which will not be a bed of security and comfort now, "*I protect myself with the Shield of the Immaculate Conception.*" For My children, when you sleep, he does not sleep." July 1 1971

Our Lady: "My Immaculate Heart is extended to the children of God in the world! Light your candles, My children, with Me. Search through the darkness. Rescue your brothers and sisters! You must be now disciples for the Eternal Father." August 21, 1975

Mediatrice for Extension of Mercy

Jesus: "I cannot caution you enough to heed the messages of My Mother given to you in the past. Do not take Her words idly. My Mother has come as a Mediatrice by permission of the Father, to intercede for an extension of mercy to you." May 22, 1974

Construction of an Oasis

Our Lady: "I now dispense upon these Sacred Grounds the power from the Father for conversion and cure. All in the plan of Heaven for the construction of an oasis in the dark times. My Shrine shall be called *Our Lady of the Roses, Mary, Help of Mothers.*

"Come to Me all mothers who weep for their children. Come to Me and I will solace you. Understanding pours forth from My Mother's Heart. Come, and I will place My Mantle upon you and you will find great comfort with Me." March 24, 1973

A Sanctuary of Peace – Curative Waters

Our Lady: "The Sacred Grounds founded here by the Father shall be a sanctuary of peace and solace to many in the future. Upon these grounds will come forth curative waters. Upon these grounds will be found the evidence of the hand of the Father." March 18, 1973

A Spring of Waters

Our Lady: "Yes, there is a spring upon the grounds; of waters for cure. When the time is right, the Eternal Father shall bring the waters up." February 10, 1976
[We await the spring to erupt by the old St. Robert Bellarmine Church in Bayside, the original site of Our Lady's apparitions to Veronica Lueken. Our Lady said it will be a sign for the Bishop to build the Basilica She requests.]

Graces in Abundance at Sacred Grounds

Our Lady: "I do not leave, I am always present on My Grounds. I have asked that you come here. When you come here with your burdens, they will be lightened – graces for conversion, graces of cure, they are being given in abundance. Ask and you shall receive. None are turned away without results." April 14, 1974

A Legion of My Mother

Jesus: "There is now formed in your country a legion of My Mother, the Blue Berets. You will understand fully in time why this was developed in your country."

September 7, 1978

HEAVEN'S DIRECTIVES

"Pray, for prayer is the greatest weapon given to you now to remove this evil from among you." Our Lady, 9/7/74

"You will keep the Rosary, the beads of prayer going throughout the world, bead for bead. For every bead there shall be a soul." Jesus, 6/18/86

"The Tabernacles of the world shall be your refuge. Come to My Son. He will nourish you with His Body." Our Lady, 7/15/75

"All honor must be given to My Son in the Eucharist. Man must kneel. My Son's House is the House of God and a house of prayer, and it must not be turned into a meeting hall." Our Lady, 7/25/79

"If you fall victim to satan, you must immediately run to receive a new store of grace from your pastor in confession and the receiving of My Son's Body." Our Lady, August 13, 1977

"A family that prays together will stay together." Our Lady 6/18/79

"Keep your sacramentals constantly upon you: your Brown Scapular, your St. Benedict medal, the Miraculous medal, and also the Medal of Our Lady of the Roses. You must keep them upon you, with a crucifix." Jesus, 6/18/81

"Wear your sacramentals; do not cast aside the monuments and statues and objects of godly nature, for all who keep these in their houses will be saved." Jesus, 5/22/74

"All entrances to your home must be guarded by the crucifix." Jesus, 10/5/85

"Bless your homes and children daily with holy water." Our Lady, 9/28/74

"Consecrate your homes to the Sacred Heart of My Son." Our Lady, 5/13/78

"I have used the petals of the roses as instruments significant of the graces that I will bestow upon you." Our Lady, 3/24/73

"Call upon your guardians, your angels." Jesus, 6/18/77

"All who pray the Rosary and wear My Scapular shall be saved." Jesus, June 18, 1979

Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine

[The 'Lourdes of America'] is a [Roman Catholic] apparition of Our Lady and Jesus' appearances to the late Veronica Lueken from 1970 to 1995. Our Lady requested Rosary Vigils of atonement on the Eve of the Feast Days and a Holy Hour every Sunday, presently held at the Vatican Pavilion site in Flushing Meadows Park, Queens, NY. Contact the Shrine for a free blessed rose petal for cures and conversions, messages and a Vigil calendar. A NY Not-for-Profit 501(c)3 Religious Corp.

Write to:

Roses, P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361

'Veronica's Notes'

from the Early Years with St. Therese, 1968-1970

February 22, 1970

Why does man call the Sacrifice of the Mass a mystery? Is the essence of Love a mystery? Yes - Jesus left us to return to his Father in Heaven - but not without legacy - The Gift of his eternal Love - . What better physical evidence than his Body and Blood - in living presence - during the consecration! The Angels join Jesus as he comes to each and every individual in the Wafer that the Consecrated Priestly Hands place on our tongues - to infuse Our Being unto the Core of Our Existence - Our Spirit - refreshed by the Elixir of Life Eternal - for we are united in Spirit during this Precious Moment - the full Physical and Spiritual fusion of the Spirits! "Oh Sacrament most Holy, Oh Sacrament Divine - Subsist me here my Savior - till Heaven will be mine!" -

*Therese to Veronica
for Jesus*

*JIM
JIT*

(Original in Veronica's handwriting. First time published.
Shrine Archives, Copyright 2003)

Stay Near Our Lord in the Tabernacles

Our Lady: "For all who travel this pilgrimage of life, remain with My Son at the tabernacles of the world, for He will be, and is, the true Bread of Life for you!"

Vigil of August 5, 1976

Prayer the Greatest Weapon

Our Lady: "The greatest weapon you have, My child, is prayer. A constant vigilance of prayer, throughout your world and your country. You will go forward, My child, and My children, protected by My blue mantle, a covering of light, with the cross of My Son in your right hand and the beads of prayer in your left. For in your hands then, you will hold the greatest weapon in this war of the spirits - prayer, atonement and sacrifice, My children."

Vigil of July, 25, 1974

St Joseph to Parents (Feast Day, March 19th)

St. Joseph: "... your world is passing through a crisis. You must all recognize the test that is being placed upon mankind. Evil creations from Hell, all manner of abominations are entering into the homes of your nation and the countries throughout the world; it will be an absolute necessity now for all parents to act as a director, a leader, in the homes. The greatest attack from Satan shall be upon family life. If you break down the family, you will break down the nation." Vigil of March 15, 1978

Rosary and Scapular to Safeguard

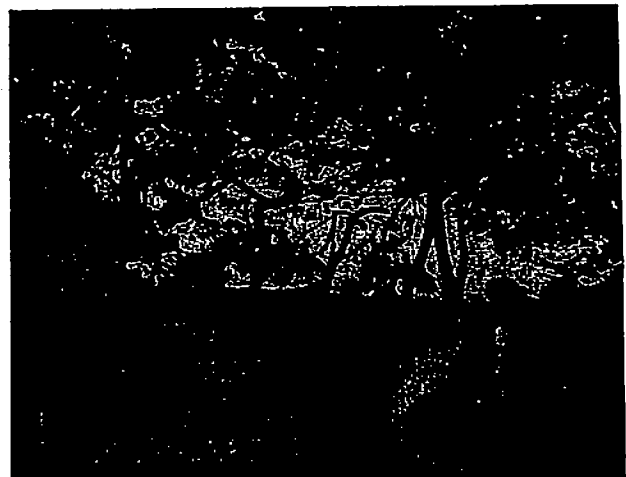
Our Lady: "My child, you will make it known to the world that the Rosary of prayer and the Scapular for protection shall be the major instruments from Heaven to safeguard mankind in the days ahead." July 15 1978

Our Lady: "You will continue with the prayers of atonement, the Rosary, the instrument of peace."

February 10, 1978

This outstanding miraculous polaroid photo below was taken by a pilgrim the afternoon of October 30, 2002 at the Vatican Pavilion site in Flushing Meadows park, Queens, NY - site of the Shrine Rosary Vigils. The pilgrim prayed ten St. Michael prayers for a special intention, then took the photo. Incredibly, it seems St. Michael appeared in green with large, expansive wings. St. Michael the Archangel is the "Guardian of the Faith" and "the head of the armies from Heaven." "St. Michael is the greatest warrior in Heaven. Pray to him often, My Children." Jesus, June 9, 1979

"The Sacred Grounds founded here by the Father shall be a sanctuary of peace and solace to many in the future. Upon these grounds will come forth curative waters. Upon these grounds will be found the evidence of the hand of the Father." March 18, 1973 (at the original Shrine site chosen by Our Lady - the old St. Robert's in Bayside)



Veronica's Notes
from the Early Years 1968-1970

JIM
JIT

March 23, 1970

The Vision of Zachariah 5

Then I turned and lifted up mine eyes and looked and behold a flying roll. And he said unto me - "what seest thou?" And I answered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof is 20 cubits; and the breadth thereof 10 cubits.

The Angel who is showing the Vision is with him. The flying roll is approximately 35-40 ft. long. The width, half the length (a cubit is the distance from the elbow to the fingertips).

Then he said to me. "This is the curse that goeth over the face of the whole Earth; for everyone that stealeth shall be cut off on this side according to it; and everyone that sweareth shall be cut off on that side according to it.

I will bring it forth, saith the Lord of Hosts, and it shall enter into the House of the Thief, and into the House of him that sweareth falsely by my name, and it shall remain in the midst of his House and consume it with the Timber thereof and the stones thereof.

The FLYING Roll flies over the Earth and kills people on both sides. The Flying Roll destroys their Houses, the Houses are burnt and consumed.

The Size of the Flying Roll would be about the size of the New Multiple Warhead ICBM's or ORBITAL BOMBS, the ones that will carry 10 H-BOMBS EACH.

Veronica JIM
JIT

(Shrine Archives, Copyright 2003)

OUR LADY GIVES ST. DOMINIC THE ROSARY

Veronica: "Our Lady requested that you also make known to the world the life of St. Dominic, whose feast day is August 4th.

St. Dominic was born in Spain in 1170. As a student he sold his books to feed the poor in a famine and offered himself in ransom for a slave. At the age of 25 he became superior of the Canons Regular of Osma, and accompanied his bishop to France. There his heart was well nigh broken by the ravages of the Albigensian heresy, and his life was henceforth devoted to the conversion of heretics and the defense of the Faith.

For this end he established his three fold religious order. The convent for nuns was founded first to rescue young girls from heresy and crime. Then a company of apostolic men gathered around him and became the Order of Friar Preachers. Lastly, came the Tertiaries: persons of both sexes, men and women living in the world. God blessed the new order and France, Italy, Spain and England welcomed the preaching friars. Our Lady took them under Her special protection and whispered to St. Dominic as he preached.

It was in 1208 while St. Dominic knelt in the little chapel of Notre Dame de la Prouille, and implored the great Mother of God to save the Church, that Our Lady appeared to him and gave him the Rosary and bade him go forth and preach.

Beads in hand he revived the courage of the Catholic troops, led them to victory against overwhelming numbers and finally crushed the heresy.

His nights were spent in prayer, and though pure as a virgin, thrice before morning broke he scourged himself to blood. His words rescued countless souls and three times raised the dead to life. At length, on August 6th 1221, at the age of 51, he gave up his soul to God.

We must all reflect on this truth. God has never, said St. Dominic, refused me what I have asked. And He has left us the Rosary that we may learn with Mary's help to pray easily and simply in the same and with the same holy trust. Holy Mary, Mother of God, pray for us sinners, now and at the hour of our death. Amen." Vigil of November 25, 1978

TESTIMONIAL LETTER

December 27, 2002

When people are in need, I give them a rose petal and Our Lady has answered and helped all that have received her petal. Three have recovered from cancer and several from depression. Thank you.

Josephine, Pennsylvania

"Please submit all testimony of cure, conversion, of Heavenly manifestations for the records we keep for Holy Church."

Veronica, October 2, 1972

Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine, [the 'Lourdes of America'] is an apparition site of Our Lady and Jesus' appearances to the late Veronica Lueken from 1970 to 1995. Our Lady requested Rosary Vigils on the Eve of the Feast Days and every Sunday for prayer and atonement. Countless cures and conversions have been given. Write the Shrine for free info, Vigil schedule & blessed rose petal or visit our website: www.ourladyoftheroses.org
Roses, P.O. Box 52, Bayside NY 11361 or call 1 800 638-4376

THE COMMANDMENTS OF THE ETERNAL FATHER

Heaven's Messages to the world
through Their chosen voice-box, 'Veronica of the Cross.'

"You must bring back the Ten Commandments of your God, as given to you by the prophets without addition, without change and without rationalization of sin!"
Our Lady, October 2, 1976

"They were given so that your world would live in peace and flourish. Now you seek to invite 'Exterminatus!' Exterminatus, My child, is the demon of destruction known as 'war'."
Our Lady, July 25, 1974

"It is only in following the rules set down by the Eternal Father that man can find true peace of heart. There will be no peace upon your earth without My Son. Reject Him and you will reject life."
Our Lady, February 10, 1975



**Our Lady
of the
Roses**

Mary Help of Mothers Shrine



ROSE NOTES



P. O. Box 52 + Bayside + NY 11361
(718) 961-8865 www.ourladyoftheroses.org

Christmas 2002

CHRIST OUR SAVIOUR IS BORN!

Veronica - "I see a cave. There's a large hole in the hillside, and it's all dug out like it's been dug out; it's a cave. And there's an animal; it looks like a donkey. It's tied to a rock at the side of the entrance of the cave. And now I can see inside the cave. And I see Our Lady. And She's sitting on the ground. Our Lady has on a heavy shawl, and She . . .

I see a man, and he has on a brown gown. And he has a beard. I can look at him. And he's looking over to Our Lady, and he's carrying straw. There's an animal over to the side; it looks like a cow, I guess. It looks like a cow. And then I know now the man is Saint Joseph. And he's carrying the straw over, and he's laying it down by Our Lady. And She has a little Baby, and He's all wrapped up in this sheeting. And the sheeting looks like muslin. It's a grayish-white, sort of a yellowish, very hard-looking material. And She's smiling, and She's laying this little Baby down. He's wrapped up in this sheeting, on this straw.

And now She's sitting up, and She's smiling. And Joseph he walks over to Her, and he's giving Her a piece of fish. I know it's fish, but it's very dry-looking. It's about oh, it's a piece about that long. And Our Lady now is sitting there and She's eating it, but it looks very hard. It looks like it's dried out. And Joseph now he has a loaf of bread, I guess. But it looks very dark, almost black-looking. And he broke off a piece of it, on a piece of rock. He hit it, so it must be very hard, what he is eating.

And now there's a light. Oh, it's a beautiful light now, lighting up the whole inside of the cave. But it's not coming there's no candles or anything.

But oh, and behind them, there are two beautiful angels. One of the angels, he has he's dressed in blue, beautiful a long, blue gown. And over at the side of him is an angel. I can't see their faces; it's they're so bright that all I can see are their gowns and the, these wings. I know they have wings, because they're like feathery goose down, reaching down to the ground from their shoulders. And they're standing behind Our Lady. And Our Lady now has looked up to them.

And the Baby is looking up to them, also. And the Baby, I can tell from His size, is . . . I know He was just born. But yet, His face He looks like, could be oh, yes. Oh, He's now smiling up at the angels. And a man now is come to the door, and he's looking in. And he's saying something about the inn. And Joseph shook his head, "no." They would stay there."

December 24, 1972

'Therese and the Infant Jesus'

*She walked up through the door,
her arms stretched out in Joy
For at the doorway she did find
a beautiful little boy -
His mother sat there smiling,
his father toiled away.
Therese spread down roses on this,
her "meeting" day -
Her heart was filled with gladness,
for here she found at last
The reason for her living and
suffering in the Past.
To enter his Own Kingdom
of Joy beyond Compare.
All this she had accomplished
by sacrifice and Prayer -
To her love was a feeling -
to guide her every dream
To give and take the good and bad
that flowed in life's rough stream -
The Ultimate was Paradise
if you could only see
What Heaven was like there in her eyes -
the day she came to me.*

Veronica JMJT

Dictated by St. Therese. From 'Veronica's Notes,' 1968

The Child Jesus greeted St. Therese, the Little Flower when she arrived at Heaven's door. St. Therese had said she would 'spend her heaven doing good upon earth sending a shower of roses'. Beginning in 1968, St. Therese prepared Veronica for her mission with Our Lady of the Roses and promised when she completed her mission to greet her in Heaven with an armful of roses.

Jesus - "You will abandon yourself to the Merciful Hearts, giving over your will completely to the will of the Father. Accept your cross, My child, for at the end of the road you will receive an armful of roses. You understand, My child. Yes, she will be there, with her arms filled with roses."

December 31, 1974

Our Lady - "Veronica, My child, you will pray, and pray more often to the Infant Jesus."

June 18, 1988

We wish you a Holy and Blessed Christmas!

Testimonial Letters

Healthy Baby - No Downs

July 31, 2002

I am a mother of 6 grown daughters. Two years ago one of my daughters was going to have her first baby. The doctor told her there was a chance the baby would be born with Down's. A friend gave me the Blessed rose petal which I gave my daughter. With many prayers by family and friends we had a beautiful healthy baby girl. When another daughter had trouble in her life the petal was passed to her. We now have a scare of a possible serious medical problem for yet another daughter. To my dismay the petal was left in a pocket and put through the laundry. So I am asking for a new petal for our family.

Rosella - Tennessee

P.S. Thank you for giving us all hope.

Turning Point in Life

September 10, 2002

Since 5 years I suffered a stroke, I was still doing my religious duty. I have drifted, attended Mass only on occasion. YOUR last letter may be a turning point in my life. I did attend in Flushing at the Shrine a few times to say prayers. I INTEND TO SAY the Rosary tomorrow September 11th for those that were lost in the World Trade Center. Thank you.

Peter - Connecticut

Pain Gone in Arm

September 18, 2002

I am very grateful to Our Blessed Lady. My right arm really was painful, and especially in Church in the year 2000. It bothered me very much during Mass as I couldn't get comfortable with the nagging pain. I put up with it and kept praying to Our Lady of the Roses. I kept blessing my arm hoping for a miracle. Then my husband who was sitting next to me said "How is your arm"? And I said "the pain is all gone". Both of us were so surprised and I said "Bob," my husband now deceased since Dec 30, 2000, I said "She performed a miracle." I am now writing and no pain. Thanks to Our Lady of the Roses. This is the truth and my husband had a peaceful death. May God bless you all. Meant Sincerely with prayers.

Mrs. D. - Michigan

Petition and Prayers Answered

November 15, 2002

Enclosed please find a small donation to help further your worthy endeavors. I wrote a petition several weeks ago and my prayers were answered. Our Lady of the Roses has heard me time and again and am very devoted to Her. We are on a very fixed income and cannot contribute as much as we'd like to but please keep us (my family) in your prayers. God bless you all. Thankfully yours,

Mrs. C. - Massachusetts

Surgery a Success

Dear Friends of Our Lady:

October 8, 2002

When I had my by-pass surgery, Our Blessed Lady was there, because I asked Her if I could hold on to Her mantle. My cardiologist said I should give testimony to Our Lord because I really shouldn't be here. Thanks be to God! They had to resuscitate me Twice!!

Christine - Chicago, IL

Sister Died with Sacraments

October 9, 2002

My sister had been away from the sacraments and Church for 35 years. When she was diagnosed with lung cancer, she went to confession, received the sacraments and prepared well for her death. She died wearing the scapular, crucifix and medals. She also received the Last Sacrament.

Ms. E - Mississippi

Miracle Baby

November 5, 2002

To Our Lady of the Roses,

At two months into my pregnancy I started to hemorrhage and formed a blot clot between my uterus and placenta. The doctor said that if it got any larger, I would lose my baby. He only gave me a 40% chance of carrying my baby to term. I was so scared, because I had already had a miscarriage three years earlier. I wanted this baby more than anything in the world, so I prayed very hard. The doctor said all I could do was wait and see. Well, while I waited, I wrote in for some of your literature and received a rose petal for free. I took that blessed rose petal and put it inside the waistband of my underclothes, right next to my unborn child. I wore that rose petal for the next six months. The only time I did not have the rose petal on me was when I showered. On March 31, 1995, I gave birth to my 9lb. 4oz son! I feel so blessed. He is my miracle baby! He is now seven years old and I know that Our Lady helped us all the way. Thank you so much!

Mrs. D - Austin, Texas

September 21, 2002

One Roses rose petal was delivered to a dying woman on a respirator by her daughter. The mother awoke from her coma and told her daughter she loved her before she died.

Ms. R. - Pennsylvania

"Please submit all testimony of cure, conversion, of Heavenly manifestations for the records we keep for Holy Church."

Veronica, October 2, 1972

Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine, [the Lourdes of America] is an apparition site of Our Lady and Jesus' appearances to the late Veronica Lucken from 1970 to 1995. Our requested Rosary Vigils on the Eve of the Feast Days and every Sunday for prayer and atonement. Countless cures and conversions have been given. Write the Shrine for free information, messages, Vigil schedule, rosary & blessed rose petal at:
Roses, P.O. Box 52, Bayside NY 11361 or call 1 800 638-4376



ROSE NOTES



P. O. Box 52 + Bayside + NY 11361
(718) 961-8865 www.ourladyoftheroses.org

Lent 2000
Jubilee Holy Year

VERONICA'S VISION & SUFFERING OF THE CRUCIFIXION
[Veronica in ecstasy extends her arms in the form of the cross as she views the Agony of Jesus on the Cross.]
 Veronica - "Oh my! Ah - h - h! Oh dear! Ah - h - h! I see now Jesus upon the cross! I - just as I saw it in 1971. Ah - h - h! Ah - h - h! I see Him upon the cross... His hands with the nails through His palms... and the skin-like ropes holding onto His wrist onto the wood.
(Veronica sighs plaintively as though in pain.)
 The blood is carrying through the na-a-a-ill Ah - h - h - h! Ah - h - h!
(Veronica undergoes excruciating pain, both emotionally and physically, as she joins Jesus in His sufferings.) His feet are crossed on the wood, the right foot over the left. *(Veronica sighs heavily again.)* There's a big spike through His instep, through His feet onto the wood. Ah - h - h! *(Veronica cries out in pain.)* I can see His arms... Ah - h - h! His arms are straining. Ah - h - h! Now He's pulling His head upward, and He's saying:
 Jesus - "Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing!"
(The emotional stress upon Veronica in seeing Our Beloved Savior upon the cross, crucified, is almost unbearable as she sighs and groans. Finally, Veronica, exhausted from the strain, allows her arms to collapse and her head falls limp to one side. She has fainted from the ordeal. She is revived 10 - 15 minutes later.)
 Veronica - "Jesus has on a beautiful red cape and His gown - it's very full. Our Lady is now extending Her hand towards me. *(Veronica, once again, sighs heavily.)*
 Our Lady - "Repeat, My child. Only by experience can any human being understand My Son's suffering. Many crosses are placed upon earth, barren of the corpus, to represent those who will be victims for the merciful love of the Eternal Father in Heaven and the repatriation of many souls.
 "Remember always, Veronica and My children upon earth, that the eventual victory over satan shall be with My Son. You, My child, Veronica, will not be given a heavier cross than you can carry."
Vigil of September 7, 1979

'THE CROSS BENEATH THE ROSES'
(dictated to Veronica by St. Therese on May 20th, 1969)

*Hidden from all eyes, but only know to Thee.
 A treasure bought with suffering,
 With sorrow and with glee -
 Covered with the fragrance of Heavenly perfume;
 Nurtured with a confidence that Heaven would be soon;
 Carried through the years along with care and grace;
 Fostered by the memory of His beloved face.
 Lighter than a cloud, softer than the flower.
 The Cross beneath the Roses
 Was surely Heaven's Power.*

Jesus: "My Mother has been coming to you as a Mediatrix between God and man. She sends you and strews among you many roses. Many have thorns; the thorns are always with the roses. And you will always find, My child and My children, the cross beneath the roses. The road to Heaven is the way of the cross. Pick up your cross and follow Me. The way is narrow, and very few remain on it. Many are called, but few can be chosen. Remain constant, My children. Fidelity. Remain faithful and true and you will be saved." July 25, 1979

Veronica of the Cross

*Our Lady - "Remember Therese did not give you the knowledge of Our name for you, as We rightly called you 'Veronica of the Cross.'"
 Vigil of June 18, 1980*



Photo 1

These photos from Veronica's personal photos album in the Shrine Archives, were taken during the Vigil of September 7, 1979. Veronica in ecstasy, sees in vision Our Lord's Crucifixion and agony. (See the corresponding message above). In photo 1, Veronica is holding her Shrine crucifix with her hands in prayer. In photo 2, Veronica's arms are extended in a cross as she experiences Our Lord's crucifixion with Him on the Cross. Drawn on the photo, probably by Veronica, is a black shawl over her blue dress symbolizing mourning and suffering. The following day, Sept 8th, photos were taken in Veronica's home of her wrist showing the left hand marks suffered during the Vigil the evening before. On the back of one photo was written, "note rope 1/2" approx. at wrist". (Photo was too light for printing).



Photo 2



The Passion of Our Lord: as Experienced by Veronica on March 8, 1971



Part of the Message Given to Veronica:

Vision of the Way of the Cross

Veronica - "Jesus' hands were tied again with the brown leather - like material, and He was dragged to His feet; the soldier draped His top gown over His torn back. Oh, I could see it stick to His oozing blood. Oh, it was horrible! Then a soldier pushed Jesus out of the hole - like entrance, and down a road. There were many people; all in a spirit of carnival. Two soldiers pushed Jesus over to the side of the big cross beam which was carried through the crowd. It looked like a heavy log, real rough, and a brownish wood. Two soldiers stood it up and another put Jesus over to it. Two soldiers started to tie His hands onto it. It was supported across His back and on the shoulders. It looked awfully heavy and awkward. The brown leather rope was taut across His elbow area. He seemed to be balancing and supporting the beam as He struggled on.

There were three ladies and a man walking off to one side with Him. The ladies were weeping silently. The man had his arm about a lady. The man was very tall. He had a long, brown gown on and he had a brown beard and dark brown hair. The ladies wore beige - colored gowns, but one lady had a purple coat - like garment over hers.

Jesus tripped and fell. He was so weak now; the beam had thrown Him off balance as He staggered. Poor Jesus fell. One nasty, old man ran out of the crowd to spit and kick Him - the nasty old beast! I tried to tear off my tunic to wipe the blood out of His eyes. It was awful! He looked up at me - the soldiers wouldn't let me through - I pulled at my hair in frustration and anguish. Jesus looked at me and I saw the Love of an Eternal, glorious Promise. I cried: "What could I do?" I screamed: "Help Him! Help Him! Please!" I, Veronica, was helpless to lift the Cross. I could only hope to wipe His dear face.

Soon a soldier grabbed a man out of the crowd; this man had a long gown on with stripes down the front, and he had a turban wrapped around his head with stripes in the front. He sure didn't want to carry the beam, but they knew Jesus couldn't make it to the outskirts of town, so this man shouldered the beam while the insane crowd taunted. Jesus was pushed and pulled along; dirt and blood were all over Him. He was a picture of bloody grime...

I was retching - I was sick - Oh, such a horror! Such torture! How could they do this to Him? What did He do but love everyone!

Beasts! Beasts! Soon the soldier ran up with the five spikes. When they reached the hill, there was a long piece of wood already on the ground. A soldier lifted the beam from the shoulders of this other man and threw it to the ground. Two other soldiers placed it on top of the long piece of wood to form a cross, long, all the way down and sort of sticking out at the top. They slammed one spike into the two beams and the cross was made. Two lousy soldiers threw Jesus to the ground, and they pulled His arms out to stretch across the cross beam. Oh, how it hurt - the back so torn. I could see the pain in Jesus' eyes, but He never uttered a word. He just looked sad. Then they took brown, leather - like cord and wrapped it around His wrists at the board bound to the board. Then they lifted and tied the wrists to the board; bound and wound the leather cord around the ankles and the wood to hold Him in place. Then the spikes were thrown onto the ground, and one soldier got down on his knees and he placed the spike in the center of the palm of poor Jesus' hand; with that metal mallet he drove it in through the skin and out onto the board. I screamed! I threw up! This was repeated on the right hand. Then Jesus looked up to the sky. They started on the legs; one large spike into both feet. His right foot over the left, at a twisted sort of angle, placed to lie flat against each other. I retched as I heard the metal against flesh and bone and wood. One spike protruded out the other side. They hammered a block of wood under His poor feet, 'to line 'em up', they said. It was awful!

I looked off into the crowd; oh, there were only nine people there to stay with Jesus. I now knew His Mother, Mary Clephalus (the wife of Clopas), Mary Magdalen, and John. Oh, poor Jesus, never a word did He say as they nailed Him to the wood. Oh, such love! Soon, two soldiers lifted the head of the wood and three at the bottom, carrying Jesus on the cross, and dropped the end into a hole; it went in with a thump! Jesus winced, and it tore His hands more. Blood was trickling down His face. He couldn't move His head. The pain was awful; each movement cut deep. It was awful! He sagged a bit, but pulled upward. The sagging tore more. Mary and Mary ran up

to Him; they did not speak at first; They could talk with their eyes to each other. They didn't need words. John came over, for Jesus' bottom tunic fell down. Oh, dear, He was almost naked. I turned away, but John ran over and tied sort of knots in it like a diaper. Oh, the humiliation to poor Jesus! Then Jesus mother to John: "BEHOLD JOHN, YOUR MOTHER, AND THIS, MOTHER, IS YOUR SON. I MUST GO TO THE FATHER SOON."

- The crowd started to move off.

Jesus said: "ABBA, ABBA SABBA LA BEC TORI" - that is what it sounded like - a foreign sound. SABBA SABBA SABBA LA BEC TORI; Veronica - "I can't spell it well, just by sound. Then He looked up, Jesus - "I THIRST!"

Veronica - This I heard in English. Water, yellowish water. Jesus' head hung down to His right. It became so dark, so dark. Everyone went away but the nine; they all came close and Mary clung to His feet, wordless in sorrow."

[Veronica finished the recitation of what she experienced to find her feet swollen and her arms sore; the feet marked and the hands stinging. Her wordless reaction was a mixture of wonder, joy and love; joy that now she could join Jesus in His suffering and hold His hand on the Road to the Kingdom.]

THE STATIONS OF THE CROSS

- 1 Jesus is condemned to death.
- 2 Jesus carries His Cross.
- 3 Our Lord falls the First time.
- 4 Jesus meets His sorrowful Mother.
- 5 Simon of Cyrene helps Jesus carry His Cross.
- 6 Veronica wipes the Face of Jesus.
- 7 Jesus falls the Second Time.
- 8 The women of Jerusalem weep over Jesus.
- 9 Jesus falls the Third Time.
- 10 Jesus is stripped of His Garments.
- 11 Jesus is nailed to the Cross.
- 12 Jesus is raised upon the Cross and dies.
- 13 Jesus is taken down from the Cross.
and placed in the arms of His Mother.
- 14 Jesus is laid in the Sepulchre.

"A Center of Atonement" - Our Lady of the
Roses, Mary, Help of Mothers."

Our Lady, October 6, 1974

Our Lady of the Roses, Mary, Help of Mothers Shrine, [the 'Lourdes of America'] is an apparition site of Our Lady and Jesus' appearances to Veronica Lueken from 1970 to 1995. Rosary Vigils are held on the Eve of the Feast Days and every Sunday at 10:30am at Our Lady's request in Flushing Meadows Park, Queens NY. For more information, a blessed rose petal, Vigil Calendar send a self addressed stamped envelope - Mail to:

Our Lady of the Roses Shrine
P.O. Box 52 + Bayside, NY 11361

Also visit our new Pilgrimage/Visitors Center
39-08 Janet Place #10 + Flushing NY
Call for directions and schedule. All Welcome.



ROSE NOTES



P. O. Box 52 + Bayside + NY 11361
(718) 961-8865 www.ourladyoftheroses.org

August 2000
Jubilee Holy Year

*This is the one and only group started by Veronica Lueken through the Blessed Virgin Mary directly from Heaven.
'Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine.' All else is man-made.*

Vision of Our Lady's Assumption into Heaven

Veronica - "Now it's becoming very bright and I'm looking into a large room. The room is not fancy, it's quite a large - sized room with a table... it's a rough - looking table. It looks just like a slab of wood placed together, with maybe two pieces of a tree, and a couple of other parts of a tree trunk are holding it up.

Now I see a great many people in the room, but they all have their heads bent down very low and all their heads are covered. I recognize the men. Their heads are also covered with what looks, like dark colored sheeting, like shawls on their heads and there are very strange sounds being made. It sounds almost like they're singing, but the singing sounds like crying.

Now two men are coming forward and walking over to the side of this room. The room has no flooring, it's dirt, and the walls, look like almost they're almost the walls of a cave.

Oh! I see a large rock, suspended on two boulders. Oh, my! and I see a lady, she's laying down on this slab - like rock and she's covered over with a white sheet.

Now all of the men and the women are walking around about her and some are kneeling and now one woman is going to the head of her - she has a sort of candelabra. There are three candles in it, and she's placed now a black - colored shawl on her head and she sounds like she's wailing, she's crying. But I never saw anyone cry like that. (Veronica sounds sad)

Now I can look down and see the face of a lady. I know - Oh! it's Our - I know who it is - It's Our Blessed Mother! She looks like She's asleep.

Now, the women are leaving the room and I see the men looking over to the right side of the room. They look very startled and the room is becoming very bright.

Oh! And there coming into the room is Jesus! Oh! He looks so beautiful! He's dressed all in white.

The light is so bright, I can barely look at it. And with Him is Michael and the most beautiful little girls or I think they're girls - they're young angels, cherubim, and they're going over now.

And Jesus is looking over and He is now taking the hands of Our Lady. And She's just sitting up! She's sitting up, but She seems to be weightless!

Now Jesus is walking over towards the exit of the door - it's not a door - it has no door - it's just an opening, like a cave and Our Lady is going with Him, but She's not walking, She's floating. And I see all the men there. They've fallen on the ground. Some of them are holding their faces and others are looking, just staring!

Now they're outside - Oh! It's more beautiful outside, but it's quite warm. Oh, my! I'm watching now - the sky is beautiful and Jesus now and Our Lady and Michael - Michael is behind Our Lady and they're going up, up, up - up! They're going up into the sky!

Now Our Lady has dropped from Her that cloth that was around Her - the white cloth dropped away. And Our Lady now has on Her oh a beautiful white gown with a gold belt and She has now Her head covered by a beautiful cloak - like cape. And that hangs down the back - I can only see Her now from the back and I can see Jesus' robe now is also blowing in the wind. Oh! and They're going now - They're growing smaller - I can't see them. And I hear beautiful sounds - music - it's like voices - beautiful voices! (Veronica sings a few notes of the melody)

Now Michael is going over to the side of Our Lady - on Her left side, and He's placing something on Her head. It's - oh! It's a crown but it goes over - He placed it over Her robe, I can't see her hair. It's very beautiful. Now there seems to be a great mist - a cloud - like mist forming. The clouds and the sky have closed in.....

Our Lady - "Seventy - two years of service to the Father.

I was honored by the Father in your years of twelve. My young years, My child, were spent in seclusion. I too was not without persecution when I carried on the apostleship of My Son."

Fifth Memorial of Veronica of the Cross, August 3, 2000

Veronica also joined the Father at the age of 72 years. She gave her life, love and sacrifices to Heaven and to the world through the Shrine of Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers.

Many of the Faithful & True followers attended a glorious Vigil for Veronica's Memorial on Aug 3, 2000. We continue all Vigils on the Eve of the Feast Days - that day, time and place being set by the Eternal Father.

August - Feasts of the Assumption & Immaculate Heart of Mary
"My Immaculate Heart is extended to the children of God in the world
Light your candles, My children, with Me. Search through the darkness.
Rescue your brothers and sisters! You must be now disciples for the Eternal Father." Our Lady, Aug 21, 1975

In thanksgiving and appreciation we ask all to continue your prayers and sacrifices for the Shrine Mission ahead with the Rosary and sending out the messages from Heaven to the world.

"My Shrine shall be called Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers."
Our Lady, March 24, 1973 "...A Center of Atonement, Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers." Our Lady, October 6, 1974

Veronica explains the miraculous lines on the photo in her own handwriting:



*Hold upside down - see three angels
The first has A for the beginning - The 3rd
angel has an F on bottom (by feet etc.) - meaning
the flesh! The bottom - note all angels have
in hands
all angels HAVE IN HANDS A FIGURE "8" IN
Form of a DOVE -*

*The MEANING BEING THAT AT THE
WARNING THE PRIESTHOOD SHALL BE CH-
LIGHTENED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT (ERRORS MADE KNOWN)*

Comet flares taken by Mrs John Dillon June 8, 1973



TESTIMONIAL LETTERS - JUBILEE HOLY YEAR 2000



Live a Celibate Life in Prayer

January 31, 2000

The Shrine:

I stopped my homosexual behavior and shooting speed for 10 years through the insight, grace and strength of *Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers*. I now live a celibate life in prayer and sacrifice and attend Holy Mass everyday. And I am Happy!

J. - San Francisco, CA

Healing

March 10, 2000

Thanks to Jesus and Mary for healing my two or three accidents of twice breaking my hip and once my leg and other cures.

Mrs. S. - Louisiana

Sight Returned to the Eye

April 18, 2000

Dear Our Lady of the Roses,

About three years ago my mother had a minor stroke. Although considered minor it left her blind in her left eye. The eye doctor told her she would never have sight out of that eye again. I asked her to take the rose petal I had given to her and to touch it to her eye and pray to the Blessed Mother. She did this on more than one occasion. The sight has returned to the eye. She can see, but does have trouble reading with this eye. Nevertheless, even the doctor himself said it was a miracle because he truly believed she would never see out of this eye again. I want to thank Our Lady for these graces and to apologize to Her for having taken so long to write this letter. I hope this letter will give hope, peace and grace to those who read it and let them know miracles and signs from Heaven still do happen. A very grateful son with love.

Mr. G. - New Jersey

I Got Healed

April 15, 2000

In 1985, I lost my dearest brother Isaac. I was devastated by the loss. I got very depressed and a lot of symptoms followed as: anxiety, panic attacks, forgetfulness and insomnia. After visiting so many doctors for two years and as my last resort, I visited the grounds of *Lady of the Roses* and prayed rosaries that night and I got healed. Now I lead a normal life. Thank you Mother and Jesus.

Ms. T. - Astoria, NY

Petitions Answered

March 20, 2000

Our Lady of the Roses,

I want to thank Jesus, our loving God and Mother Mary - and the Shrine for all prayers and petitions answered. Please accept my donation. Loving the Lord. God Bless,

M. - San Diego, CA

Faith Renewed

April 2000

Dear Our Lady's Worker,

It gives me so much pleasure to read the testimonials. First is the fact that so many are finding relief and comfort in response to their suffering. Second because they are a constant reminder that all things are possible with God and that faith can move mountains. Thank you for helping to renew my faith.

Ms. S. - Queens NY

Got the Job

April 21, 2000

Dear Our Lady of the Roses,

Thank you again for my prayer answered. I got the job and I am very happy. My prayers to you have never failed. Thanks,

Ma. R. - Illinois

Surgery Went Fine

May 3, 2000

Dear Our Lady of the Roses Workers,

I want to thank Mary and Jesus for making everything go fine for me for my laparoscopic surgery. I sent in a petition to Our Lady asking Her to let everything go all right for my surgery. When I went in for my surgery and the doctor went to take care of my problem, everything was ok. The dye test that they did early this year said that I had a problem, but when he went into correct it, he did not find anything. I thank our Dear Blessed Mother and Her Son for helping me out. They answered my prayers. Thank you again.

Ms. D - Mich

Living Longer

April 15, 2000

I'd like to share my story with you. I'm a 50-year-old lady with a heart condition. 2 1/2 years ago I was told by my doctor that I have two years more left if I followed her instructions. I was very worried until one day I heard about the miracles of *Our Lady of the Roses*. I asked for a blessed petal and it was sent to me. Since then I put the petal on my

chest near to my heart whenever I have pain and the pain goes away. Gradually I fall asleep. When I wake up I feel better. I'm still under medical care, but now I can do activities that were limited to me before. I believe *Our Lady of the Roses* has made me a miracle. I'm living a little longer with a better quality of life. Thank you Mother of God!

Ms. L. - Texas

Cancer Was Gone

May 23, 2000

To whom it may concern,

When I was diagnosed with breast cancer this past year my sister gave me a rose petal which I kept with me during my treatments. My tumor disappeared and when I had surgery, all signs of cancer was gone. One doctor told me I had done better than 90% of the people he treats. Thanks to Jesus and Mary.

Ms. P. - Texas

Wife's Health Improved

May 2000

Thank you *Our Lady of the Roses* for granting my prayers. My wife's health has vastly improved since my request was answered.

Mr. K. - Canada

Have Seen the Miracles

July 11, 2000

I would like you to send me literature of *Our Lady of the Roses* and about 15 rose petals. Enclosed is a contribution.

Someone offered me several petals to give to those in need and I have seen the miracles that were derived from the faith in *Our Lady of the Roses*. Thank you for your kindness,

Josephine - PA

July 20, 2000

Thank you for sending the Rose Notes and various excerpts of messages from Heaven. They are very enlightening. My prayers are with you all as you continue with your mission for Our Lord and Our Lady. With sincere gratitude,

Ms. C. - Massachusetts

"Please submit all testimony of cure, conversion of heavenly manifestations for the records we keep for Holy Church." Veronica, Oct. 2, 1972

Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine, [the *Lourdes of America*] is an apparition site of Our Lady & Jesus' appearances to Veronica Lueken from 1970 to 1995. Our Lady requested Rosary Vigils on the Eve of the Feast Days and every Sunday at 10:30am held in Flushing Meadows Park, Queens NY. For more info, a blessed rose petal, Vigil calendar, message contact:

Our Lady of the Roses,

Mary Help of Mothers Shrine

P.O. Box 52 + Bayside + NY 11361

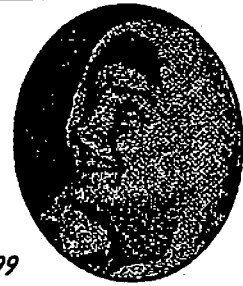
(718) 961-8865 www.ourladyoftheroses.org



Our Lady of the Roses



ROSE NOTES



Mary Help of Mothers Shrine

P. O. Box 52 + Bayside + NY 11361
(718) 961-8865 www.ourladyoftheroses.org

Fall 1999

*This is the one and only group started by Veronica Lueken through the Blessed Virgin Mary directly from Heaven.
Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine. All else is man-made.*

The Meaning of "Roses"

Our Lady - "I chose to call this the Rose-ary. A 'ry' around the rose: a wreath around the roses." Oct. 6, 1974 (Month of the Holy Rosary)

Our Lady - "You, My child, and others of Our children upon earth, would not be able to understand the way of the Father. That is why I counsel you, My child and My children, to accept all the Father sends you, be it crosses or roses. With each rose that is given, My child, there will be thorns. I have chosen, My children, to call My Sacred Grounds a garden of roses. The rose is the perfect insignia of purity and divinity among the flowers." December 28, 1974

St. Theresa "...one day you and all who have come to our Mother will join Her in the Kingdom..."

"I am with you always, Veronica, my sister, because our Mother and our Jesus have sent me to you to work with you to save souls. That is why you will recognize my presence with the roses." May 17, 1975

Our Lady - "The mission for recognition of these Sacred Grounds will go forward with great speed. The numbers shall be countless who will receive cures and conversions. All glory to the Father, the Lord High God in Heaven. Subject all will to His Providence. You see, My child, though there are thorns you may still carry the roses. The power from Heaven shall be known through the roses. Now, My child you understand the meaning of the roses." May 22, 1974

Our Lady - "I have used the petals of the roses as instruments significant of the graces that I will bestow upon you." March 24, 1973

Our Lady - "We send upon you, My children, many graces. Graces of cure and graces of conversion. Graces in abundance for the asking. We send forward a shower of roses upon you and the graces will be as plentiful as the petals of the roses." Sept 13, 1974

Our Lady - "My child, if you think carefully, you will know now why the Eternal Father chose to use the name of "Roses". One of the reasons the Eternal Father chose your city and your state for My appearance was because of abortion, the murder of the holy innocents."

March 15, 1978

Note: The State Flower of New York is the Red Rose and also the Pro-Life symbol is the rose.

New Pilgrimage Center

Please join Our Lady of the Roses Shrine in opening a Pilgrimage /Visiting Center at the original workshop near the Vatican Pavilion site in Flushing, Queens. We urgently need your assistance as we construct it. We will have available messages, the new Shrine medal, blessed rose petals for cures and conversions, sacramentals, books and more. Visit Our Lady's original miraculous statue, place a petition, say a prayer. We are also planning a room for presentations, meetings and gatherings. All are welcome to visit and volunteer too. Our Lady needs many hands. View miraculous photos, videos; listen to the messages or take a tour to the Vatican Pavilion and Veronica's grave. Our Lady has so many graces to dispense for the asking.

"Yes, My child, one day these grounds also will be renown. These grounds shall be a holy place of visitation, as shall also the Shrine at Bayside." Our Lady, September 27, 1986.

It will house the Shrine archives as Jesus requested — 29 years of testimonials, miraculous photos, audiotaped messages and Vigil equipment. Presently Veronica's husband and family safeguards Veronica's miraculous Shrine Crucifix, photo albums with handwritten explanations, statues,

religious items, her desk, chair, bedroom furniture, and clothing.

A Note from Veronica's Husband Arthur Lueken:

We here, you, me, and all of us who have enjoyed the many beautiful things given us by Our Lady of the Roses, must remain loyal in our prayer, love, charity so that all these beautiful things can continue for ourselves, yes, you me and thousands of others for Our Lady and Veronica. We must all continue to be united under the mantle of "Our Lady of the Roses" and may no man, not even satan put this great beauty of life and happiness *"Our Lady of the Roses"* asunder. In this "Rose Notes" it tells you about a new Pilgrimage Center we are opening. Undoubtedly you will enjoy visiting, meeting new friends, learning more about the Shrine and praying at Our Lady of the Roses original Shrine Statue where Veronica saw and heard Our Lady and Jesus and received Heaven's messages for the whole world.

At the present time, our coffers are lacking sufficient funds to accomplish all the Pilgrimage Center outfitting and decorating needs. As a matter of fact, our operating funds are very, very low. For Veronica, we desperately need your help, prayers and financial support to continue Our Lady's mission as new testimonies of cures, etc. are received at Our Lady's workshop continuously.

We hope you will participate actively, no matter how small. Although we are very prudent, frugal and try to be most efficient with the funds you send to us for Our Lady, as you know from your own budget operating costs are enormous. Please help with whatever your heart and budget will allow. *May Our Lady bless you. Arthur*



Testimonials... Cures from Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers



August 13, 1999

Dear Fellow Pilgrims,

My heartfelt thanks for your prayers concerning my niece, Melissa. She was diagnosed with cancer. Melissa has undergone two surgeries to remove the tumor tissue and muscle mass. She has been given a cancer free statement from her doctors. My grateful heart - thanks Our Lady of the Roses for Her intercession. Thank you, Jesus! It's a miracle!

My continued support for "our" Shrine and my prayers will also continue for each and every dedicated Pilgrim of the Shrine. May Our Lady bless each and every one of you as you endeavor to build the new Center. You have my support and prayers.

Ever Faithful,

Mrs. E. - CT

August 18, 1999

Dear Pilgrims of Our Lady of the Roses,

This is a testimonial letter that Our Lady granted my daughter and I. In June I sent a petition asking Our Lady to please not let my daughter have breast cancer like I had. She had a huge lump for four years with mammograms every four months. On the last one, the doctor called her at work and told her she would have to go to the hospital for a biopsy on July 16th. A week before I received a thank you from our Lady of the Roses with the new medal and gold crucifix along with beautiful rosaries with a note saying my petition would be placed at the July 15th Vigil of Our Lady of Mt. Carmel. [the OLR Vigil was held on the grass across from the Vatican Pavilion as assigned by the NYC Parks Dept. Asst. Commissioner]. On the 16th we went to the hospital, for hours they were taking other mammograms and sonograms before the O.R. [operating room]. Her 10 year old daughter and myself were waiting to see her before surgery when the same doctor that operated on me was going to do the procedure, came down the hall asking me, "what was going on?!" I had no idea what he was talking about until I heard a worker say, "it's a miracle!" and the doctor saying, "cancel the O.R.!" He continued to say he had no idea what happened, but the huge lump that she has had went down to the size of a pea. A week before it was huge. I started to cry and tell everyone it was from Our Lady of the Roses. I gave the Medal and Rose Petals to different people. I hope the woman I comforted that morning was blessed like we were.

I had my colonoscopy - they removed a large polyp and the doctor told my family if I waited another month or two it would have been cancerous. Our Lady blessed me also.

Now my daughter only has to be checked twice a year because of my cancer history. Our Lady has been very good to us; now I need Her prayers for my grand daughter's hole to close in her heart and may she be well this year at school. May She also heal my back and neck. God Bless all.

Mrs. P. - NJ

Please report any testimonials to Our Lady of the Roses Shrine.

St. Therese the "Little Flower"

St. Therese of Lisieux's intercession is noted with the scent of roses. She said while on earth, "I will spend my heaven doing good on earth. I will let fall a shower of roses." She described her life as "a little way of spiritual childhood."

St. Therese said to Veronica. "I have left upon your earth, my little plan for salvation, given to me by Our Lady. Trust and confidence and love... No one is ever passed by unanswered." February 1, 1973

St. Therese's Poem to Veronica called "Spiritual Childhood":

Dear Jesus, all I can do is just love you,
For my riches are here in my heart.
They're not locked or chained against stealing;
They're always free to depart.
I offer this gift to You, Jesus;
Accept it with Your precious joy.
I'm Yours to hold there in Your Kingdom;
Just treat me as Your little toy."

St. Therese of the Child Jesus and the Holy Face, proclaimed a Doctor of the Church by Pope John Paul II on October 19, 1998, is Patroness of the Missions as she always had a great desire to go all over the world as a missionary. Now her dream is fulfilled as St. Therese's Relics will be traveling through much of the United States from October 5, 1999 until January 28, 2000. Her Feast Day is October 3.

Our Lady of the Roses Shrine Medal

"Through this will flow many Graces from Heaven. Have them also blessed by a true loving priest and wear them for the days ahead! For as the crippled will be cured, the blind can see, so shall all be saved - who believe and wear this medal!" Our Lady,
February 11, 1971

We have recast the Shrine medal to include the full name 'Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers. This revised medal in pure aluminum is available in two colors - silver for .50¢ and gold anodized for \$1.⁵⁰. This medal and all previous medals are blessed on the Sacred Grounds.

Roses

Published periodically by Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of Mothers Shrine. There is no subscription cost. Our Lady instructed Veronica to hold a Rosary Holy Hour every Sunday for the intentions of the Pope and all the Clergy. The weekly Holy Hour is held at 10:30 am; the Rosary Vigils are at 7:30 P.M. to 10:30 P.M. - both at the Vatican Pavilion Site in Flushing Meadows - Corona Park, Queens, New York City. For more free information, Vigil Calendar with directions and blessed rose petals, send a self addressed, stamped envelope to:

OUR LADY of the ROSES SHRINE
P.O. Box 52 + Bayside, New York 11361 (718) 961-8865
Visit our new website: www.ourladyoftheroses.org

Veronica Lueken speaks on
"The truth about the So-Called Investigation"

February 13, 1977 Sunday Holy Hour:

Veronica—"For some time now, I have been receiving, and many others, circulars, copies of letters that are being given through the bishop, to all of their parishioners, read from the pulpit, and these circulars, letters are, they claim are coming directly from the Chancery, the Brooklyn diocese Chancery.

Now in these letters, in particular, the word 'spurious' is being used. Now, in God's plan, none of us have to openly defend our actions when we are being directed by Our Lady and Jesus. However, we are coming now into the home stretch, in my human words, I say the 'home stretch', because the evil has accelerated and many punishments are going to be given to mankind. It is the Merciful Heart of the Father in His plan, to bring mankind back to Him.

Now, I believe in the past seven years, only once did I place upon tape for all to hear, the truth about the so-called investigation, made allegedly by the Brooklyn diocese. I would like people to know the truth, as only I can give you the truth, and I feel I have a responsibility to give you this truth, because I am the one who is being used as the example before others. On one hand, I am an example being used by Our Lady and Jesus as a voice-box, and to those who cannot believe, or will not believe, or are in darkness of spirit, will not accept the Message from Heaven, and they will use all measures, whether it be lies, or ostracizing someone, passing on an untruth or fallacy, it seems that Our Lady is speaking from the wiseness of Her Heart, and knowledge from God, that for those who believe, no explanation is necessary, and for those who do not believe the message, there will be no explanation and they will fight it, and they will use all means.

Now I feel in my heart, when lies are promoted against a person, there is only one individual who is guiding those who use these lies to try to destroy another, and that is satan. Now in my heart I can only say, and I believe, though this is a Sunday Holy Hour and not the vigils of Our Lady, I am sitting in the area, I only sit, because I'm not well today, I would prefer to kneel. However, as Our Lady gives me this choice to sit in order to clarify some subjects that are harming souls because they're being forced to turn away from Her message and Her warnings.

Now if Our Lady does state that if Her bishop and pastors would spend as much time as they are trying to stop Her message, if they would spend as much time and effort, put as much effort into fighting the evils that are prevalent now in the hearts of man, in reference to the abuse of drugs, all of the immorality that is flooding our country, the breaking of the commandments of God, pornography destroying the minds and souls of the youth, and especially and above all, the lack of faith in the young, and the turning away from God's Church. All of this has to be stressed in order to keep Jesus' Church open, and to keep the sheep from leaving, because when they leave the Eucharist, they turn from God and they will be lost!

Now in reference to the so-called investigation made from, about the "alleged" as they say, . . . apparitions, and I do say, not in defense but in truth, they use the word "alleged", but I say "the truth" being spoken by God through just an ordinary person and individual, myself, and many others throughout the world.

know what I mean.

Well all right, that passed over and then, uh, they called in the church, St. Robert's pastor, called for a meeting, but the meeting was in the church hall. Our Lady said I couldn't go, and then I realized why. I did want to go, but Our Lady told me not to go and I would find out way. At that meeting, we have a witness, Mrs. Caroline S. She was there as witness and others too, and I believe a whole taping was made of this meeting; it was done secretly but it was made! And right at that meeting, one of the parishioners of St. Robert's jumped up and said, I can't quote her exact words, but the words that are important, she stated, "We can end all this! Two men came to my house and said they would be willing to shoot Veronica." I guess for a price, is what she meant, but actually this was getting terrible. My heart froze in a way when I heard that, not for fear of my life, but to think how evil satan is, and how evil the people can become! All in reference to people praying the Rosary on church property! But now they were going to shoot me, two men were so infuriated, we disturbed their peace.

Don't they realize that God has another plan? Don't they realize that unless they listen to Our Lady's message, Jesus' message and act upon it, they won't have their beautifully manicured lawns! They won't have their homes! They don't want the people to pray there, it's a disturbance. Are we thorns in their conscience? We were accused, I say "we", because I feel a great responsibility for what those who follow did. I understand they tormented the people, I say they tormented their consciences when they sent their children back to dress properly, in the presence of Jesus and Our Lady. And I say in all truth, that I have seen children dressed in a manner so abominable in the eyes of God, walking on a Sunday afternoon. Certainly the weather was hot, but to expose their navel, and to bring lust into the hearts of the young men, because the women and girls no longer have any self-respect or modesty?

So those who don't speak up and try to bring to these children, and even their errant parents the necessity of bringing knowledge of truth and decency to their children, by good example and discipline. Someone has to do it. And God and Our Lady have chosen individuals to do it, because the parents have become lax, the pastors have become lax! Do the pastors get up now, Our Lady said, and try to condemn these bad situations? No! They go along like ducks on water! They hope it flows away so they don't have to be the ones to have the guts and the backbone to stand up and say what's wrong! And what do they gain? Are they afraid of losing the monies in their coffers, as Our Lady says? And what do they gain? By their own examples they no longer get the respect that they command, and that they demand. But do they demand it? No! By their example they are turning to the world and no longer bringing the word of God to the people.

All right, now in reference, I go back to the police station. Our Lady told me not to go to the meeting at the police station, because of guns. There was a miraculous photograph taken, I wouldn't have even got into the police station, Our Lady said. And they I heard later on that when the good people from the Shrine vigils arrived, they were treated like criminals. Everyone of them had a policeman, for some reason or other, I don't know what kind of an impression the church gave, I say the church, the peoples of the church, and the, the local, uh, neighbors around the parishioners gave, that the police met them by standing a guard with a gun behind every 'Vigilite', as they called them, as they sat in the chair!

Happily, Our Lady told me this and I was not permitted to go. All right, you must understand, I only listen to Our Lady. I cannot listen to man, because man seeks to destroy the truth, and if he could, any who is giving the truth! A person who is giving the truth now is going to be subject to be scorned and mocked, and be called a fanatic and crazy! But what do we care, if you are with Our Lady and Jesus. It's only important that you save souls for Them. It's only important that you save your family's soul and your own soul! Life is not eternal. Just remember, every individual that is persecuting the

good has to one day stand in judgment before Jesus.

Persecution during Passion Week 1975

Now, in reference again to these letters going out, uh, I repeat, I did meet with them, this was only, this was in 1975 though. Nothing, not even one individual came to me, wrote to me, called me or asked me to come in and speak with them until April of 1975 when we were planning to go to court, and I myself took the initiative to contact these people in an effort to not bring the scandal to the Church because I found it absolutely ridiculous to have to go in the church and fight with the church, so to speak, in my own human words, Our Lady can say it much nicer, but I don't know how else to put it but to have a fight openly in the church with the newspapers, about what? Praying the Rosary on church grounds?

And then I asked Msgr. King, "What do you mean that the church is private property?" I said, "Has the church become a business? We can't pray there?" And they say we invaded their private property when we went into the church. All of the trouble and the persecution took place, ironically, around Passion Week, Jesus' Passion Week. I know now that Jesus had a plan for letting us go through all that during Passion Week, because there was even no respect by the clergy for Passion Week. And it's not just a memory, and they're making even Passion Week a reverie and sort of, just a memorial when actually, as in the Eucharist, they're trying to defile the Eucharist too and try to say it's a memorial and a meal, just like everything else, including the supernatural, cast that aside as being a myth! If you can cast all that aside then you cast aside God, and that's what the enemies of the Church, of Jesus' Church, and the enemies of God are trying to do. And they're succeeded very well so far! But *only* because God allows them their time. It's in this manner that He's going to show up the real followers of God, and those lukewarm and those shirkers that stand back and expect somebody else to, to speak for them.

Every man speaks for himself, not another! And no one shall be saved who follows in blind obedience when, and even, like they try to say that we're speaking against Pope Paul. Oh, that's another ruse of satan to try to put out. Why don't they read the message and find the truth! Our Lady has us not speaking against Pope Paul, but to protect the papacy and protect Pope Paul! And there is an impostor, an impersonator in Rome! And he is being used in personal appearances, because this is the enemy's plan to send out to the world a lot of fallacy and lies! And they are writing in the newspapers, Our Lady said, exactly what they want the people to know. And even Pope Paul cries tears, Our Lady says, of horror and tears of pity and tears of sorrow, because his very own are crucifying Jesus in His Church! His very own bishops and cardinals are turning against Him and not even obeying their Pope! So I say this: that not only is satan attacking the good people, the good sheep, but there are many goats in Rome, Our Lady says, and it's the clergy themselves that have fallen down on the job, Our Lady said, and are allowing the sheep to scatter and to fall!

God Will Judge

Now this doesn't mean that we're pointing our finger and saying, "you're the one!" We don't have to name names, Our Lady said, because every man has the truth in his heart. God will judge, the Eternal Father is always the final Judge. We don't come, we don't spread Our Lady's word to pass judgment to anyone, because the judgments that I have been allowed to see are far worse than any words that could be spoken upon earth! You'll find out soon enough! And all those who speak to try to stop Our Lady's message from going throughout the world, I can only say to you in my human way, wait and see! Because time will bear out what Our Lady has said, as it already has.

Our Lady in April of 1971 said that there would be great floods in this country, and in 1972 there were! Our Lady told me to write to Bishop Mugavero and told him that many people are going to die, stop this by making a firm commitment to clean out your seminaries! And the earthquake struck the next day, the very day he received my letter. In Guatemala the earthquake struck. But no! that doesn't help, because their hearts are hardened and their ears are become deaf, and their sight, the sight, not the human sight, but the sight that God gives you from your spirit, your heart, the inborn spirit that every man receives when he is baptized! I say that much will transpire, as Our Lady said, and the time will bear out the validity of Her message.

There is one purpose we have, to protect Pope Paul, to uphold the papacy, and to try to keep patching the cracks that Our Lady said, that many of Jesus' own are putting in His Church. The gates of hell shall never prevail against Jesus' Church. Time will bear out all. But, as in the past, man has not learned his lesson. From history our country, the United States of America, is now in the same position as in the time of the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah, Nineveh, and every other nation that gave itself over to sin was destroyed. And this time it shall be by fire.

'Letters of Obedience to Bishops'

Now, I try to cover everything in relation to the so-called, uh, letters of obedience going out throughout the country to your bishop. Yes, I do believe in obedience, but what is obedience? My obedience is to my God. The papacy, yes I am obedient to Pope Paul because I know that Pope Paul is a prisoner in his own house! He's a human being, understand, he's a human being like you and I. He can make errors, but these errors, he believed from his heart because he may have in the beginning been a little weak and misled by his own. You see he's a good man, Pope Paul is a good man. He tries to make everyone happy; he tries to understand his cardinals and his bishops; he does not want to speak out against them, Our Lady said, because it's a terrible thing to have to speak out against your own. But now is the time when he is forced, and he must now remove by excommunication the enemies of God who are there to destroy the Church!

And we must pray for Pope Paul, because he knows in his heart, that I am sure he will accept the sacrifice. He knows that if he becomes too rough with them, and tough, they'll see that he's put out of the way too, Our Lady said! You see, in our country and the world, life has no value anymore. They're slaughtering the babies in abortions; they're slaughtering the old people; they're slaughtering those who are a burden to society, seeking to make a utopia for man, seeking to make a socialistic state of man, where everything is love and brotherhood! But God's not included! Man is the god now, they say! And God has another way of combating that! A very harsh way, and even some good must suffer in the Chastisement. But God is at the helm, though the bark of Peter is floundering, God has it all under control.

But we as human beings know that unless, I say as human beings because I speak of us, and I hopefully hope that all have this same feeling, that we are creations of God, and we follow the plan of God upon earth, and we're here for only one reason, to make our way back to God's Kingdom. I say too, that what I say in truth is not to place the finger of guilt upon anyone, because this is a massive conspiracy.

One individual cannot be blamed. One individual is not responsible for the bad situation now among the Churches, uh, but I will say this: it takes every individual to stand up now and be counted. I believe in my heart it is the laity who will save Jesus' Church from any further decline. I don't believe you will hear much from the bishops because they will follow out of fright, or being misled, or fear, mostly fear, I think, they will follow their leader.

But I say, in my own heart, and I feel this is directly from Jesus, though this is not a vigil night, I say this: Who do you owe your allegiance to first, God or man? You cannot love both at the same time with the same degree, you'll either hate one really, or grow to hate one and love the other. And I'll tell you now, there is a terrible hatred of even God in His rules and His way now, within the world! And it's the Church peoples, the bishops, the cardinals, the laity. Are they going to follow the rest of the masses to destruction? Are they going to reject Jesus any longer? I don't know exactly what's going to happen except that I know that the time is growing short. I know that my time is growing short, but Our Lady's word is going throughout the world, Her direction and Jesus'.

MSGR. KING: "SHE'S A GOOD DEVOUT PERSON"

One more thing, I know this is becoming very lengthy, which I didn't plan, but you see when Jesus has, uses me, He doesn't want a yes or no at this time, He wants an explanation, it's necessary, to clarify things. You have to have facts and proof. I repeat, another fact: I'm not, I have to put myself on an impersonal plane, when I speak now, I'm not speaking in defense of myself. I have to give you a fact, that when you use the word "spurious", let us work the way they have been doing in the papers coming from the diocese of Brooklyn, the bishop's office. Now on television, Msgr. King, after his meeting with me, it's strange, you know. Perhaps if someone had called us in sooner before all this business with the court took place, things would have been different. But I'm sure that when we went to see Msgr. King, in his heart there was a little change, I believe. Because you know, no one can really judge an individual unless they speak with them personally, and see the personality and the character, and the impression that they receive by meeting with this person. You can't judge another on hearsay, or what someone else said, because most times people, their opinions are colored by their own personal emotions and feelings and ideas.

But, uh, Msgr. King did get on the television later on sometime, Channel 11 News I believe it was, and he did state that he had met with us, and you know, I'm a little embarrassed to say it, it sounds like pride, but I'm not saying it pridefully, believe me, he did state that I have met with Mrs. Lueken, and I find she is a devout woman of good character. Well bless him, I was very happy. In fact, I think that the first time I heard the tape, I sat down and had a good cry, I was so, so I don't know how to put it, I don't want to give myself to consolation in saying that I was happy but, it was like a relief in one way, because I knew, I knew in my heart that Msgr. King was only following orders, and everyone's following orders. Then, so, I laugh because also on the television, we have all of these tapes I speak of, and we do have tapes of the telephone conversations too. But he also said that, you know, "as for Mrs. Lueken, she may be a saint 300 years from now, but right now she's going to Cunningham Park!"

In other words, he was referring to, see, he had asked us, uh, by telephone, when we started the court procedure, to go to the park, take the people to the park, that we should come here just myself down, receive Our Lady's message and run up to the park with it. Well that was a little ridiculous, you must understand, that these gatherings of people were commanded by God the Father, through Our Lady as an emissary from Heaven, that we gather there. Not to disturb the populace, but to do penance and atonement at this time, and believe me in the future, one day you will understand why we were there, how our prayers and the sacrifices and the example, I know you thought we were crazy wearing the long dresses.

That was God's plan to try to emphasis the need for modesty. And also to set yourself as an individual among the blue ladies, the ladies who are trying to follow Our Lady's direction. That's why we wear the long dresses, it's like atonement. Not only that, we also wear the long dresses, Our Lady said, to tell you, because the nuns are no longer wearing the long habits, and Our Lady does want

them, and St. Theresa does want them to wear their long habits. So we have to try to do atonement, and make ourselves victims to the merciful Heart of the Father in atonement for what the others are not doing. Somebody has to be the sacrifice; somebody has to give of themselves because what greater love could you have for your brothers, than to sacrifice yourself for them, even though they don't even understand what you're doing.

And that refers to Jesus being crucified too. Uh, that's why He said, "*Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do.*" Because they didn't understand either, why He was, in their human nature, why He would die for them, because they hadn't received the light in their hearts to know, the meaning of suffering and sacrifice. And this also applies to all who are now doing Our Lady's work, they do know, the meaning of sacrifice, and they do know the meaning of being ostracized, and what it does. Because believe me, the Eternal Father said to Jesus and Our Lady to me, and to others, that no evil is ever triumphant. The Eternal Father said, "*I will turn all evil to good.*"

So you see, you wonder how anyone could stand there, and be called a fool, and be called a fanatic, or a nut, or any other excuse for their actions that others who don't believe will use. Well, you can do that because you know you're doing it for God, and that's all that's important! You can't care for the opinion of mankind, because you've given yourself in full commitment to God. You can't offend God by trying to please some man, who gives you an order to do something that you know in your heart is hurting Jesus and Our Lady. Because if you love Them, can you hurt Them? You couldn't! And that's why we stand our ground, and we're directed by Jesus and Our Lady, knowing in our hearts that God has a plan for all. And we don't know, until the end exactly how many sheep have been brought back, but we do know this: we have now on record, I haven't been very well, physically, the last year or so, so I can't gather all the material, but I'm sure Jesus has a plan for having somebody else do it. But we have thousands upon thousands of, of testimonies of cures and conversions, many people have come back to holy Church, because of the examples of the good people who have taken up Our Lady's banner of "*Faithful and True*"- that's Jesus' banner, He's "*Faithful and True.*"

God will give you the Insight

But also, know that you must, now, read the Apocalypse of St. John. If you did, it's not a dry book. If you can't understand it, go to a good priest, who has studied and is able to give you the meanings of the symbols and the symbolism. Jesus uses many symbols for reasons. And I'm sure, and I assure you, as a person of humble means and education, I myself know that if you pray to the Holy Spirit, God will give you the insight! He will make you able to understand the writings of St. John if you really want to. It's like Jesus said, ask and you will be given what you ask, ask and you shall receive, seek and you will find! But you have to try, you have to want to, and that's the greatest thing that God could give to man, the wish to look for the way.

And Jesus says "*I am the Way.*" So all we can say is we're going Jesus' way, and that's all we want now, in the balance of the times, that's left. Will we will succeed in getting the message from Heaven to all mankind? Can we stop any more of the chastisements in the floods, and the terrible droughts, and the terrible drug plague upon the young, and oh, I could go down the list until it's too heartbreaking and much, much more is going to happen, far worse. And the greatest chastisement of all will be the Ball of Redemption, and if you don't believe what Our Lady is saying about the Ball of Redemption, you can read Joel in the Old Testament! He talks about the burning fire with the tail! And didn't also the prophet Matthew and all of them speak of the end days in which fire will destroy the world? So can't anyone among you, who does not even have a small measure of belief in what Our Lady is saying, can't you use your own even human reasoning if you won't ask for God's, God the grace to enlighten you, but your own common sense will tell you, if you do read the Bible, that we are

living in those days that the Prophets wrote of.

NOVEMBER 1, 1973 VIGIL - The 'Go' Photo

I understand that Ted Cach just told me, he was taping, and at the point where I was speaking of the arrival of Msgr. Powell, during one of the vigils, when he came with the church council, Msgr. MacDonald, Msgr. Powell was the vicar of the Vicariate of the Brooklyn Diocese, he came to read one of the letters from the Chancery, you know. And then I was called over the loudspeaker, a voice shouted out, "*Veronica Lueken, come into the church and defend yourself.*"

And like I said, I don't know if it came on the tape, I got a little frightened, cause they came with a group of men, they looked sort of like the Gestapo or something, or like, district attorney men. They were frightening, they didn't look very warm or kind, you know! And I didn't know what their plan was, whether they were going to grab me and put me in jail, or what. So I hesitated, in my own human way, and I asked Our Lady for a sign before I'm going to do anything! I'm not going to walk into the wolves' den if I can help it, unless Our Lady wants me to walk there! So I waited for the sign, and all of a sudden a man from New Jersey, uh, he screamed, the young fellow, he said, "*Look what I've got!*" Well, when I bowed my head, and asked Our Lady for a definite sign, my goodness, he had a Polaroid picture, and Polaroid you can't fake, because it's made right directly on the spot, there's no negative, you know, it comes out, you pull it out of the camera.

Well, there written on the, on the picture was the word "G-O", "GO!" That means "go in", because I'd asked Our Lady, "Should I go in there or not?" And the word "GO" came out from the hand of God, right onto the photograph, and then I went in. And I believe that we were able to get on tape, what transpired, when I went in to see Msgr. Powell.

But I repeat myself again; that from 1968 to 1975, not one individual, either in the bishop's office, or St. Robert's church, called me in to speak with me personally about what was going on.

All of the confusion and all of the bad feelings that may have evolved among the council, and Father MacDonald and the others, started when the Church, when Mr. William Caulfield, the poor soul, directed by satan, I have to say the truth, satan used him as an individual, as he will use others throughout the world, who have some reason, I don't know if the persons are out of grace for sure, because I see these individuals going to Holy Communion, yet I know in my heart many individuals are receiving the Eucharist and defiling It by not being in the true state of grace, or having the love of Christ in their heart. But I don't know, only God will judge why these individuals, or how they were used by satan.

But like I said, uh, up until 1975, there was no clamor, or anything like that, of discord, or being called in by Msgr. MacDonald, or anyone in St. Robert's church, or the Chancery, or the Bishop, nothing, until the agents of hell gathered in force upon the grounds in 1975, and especially after we had gone into the church to say the Rosary, because the people were meeting us with rakes and shovels and we got the notion they were going to clobber us on the head out there! They were getting pretty violent after a while.

So I, I prayed to Our Lady, and I knew in my heart, that if this was God's church, the only safe place we could go without being clobbered would be by the tabernacle, and that's why that Sunday afternoon, on April, I don't remember the exact date, April the 12th, or 13th, we went in and sat by Jesus, not knowing really, and that's sincerely, I tell you, we didn't know there was going to be a baptismal rite going on in the back of the church. And I was praying and being deaf, I understand Msgr. MacDonald then got up on the altar, was waving his hand, from the altar, uh,he went up to

the pulpit, and was waving his hands. And I didn't know at the time, I had my head bowed, I usually have a habit of really, when I'm speaking with Jesus, I close my eyes, and I'm kind of cut off from the world, so, and being deaf I couldn't hear where I was sitting. But I looked up, and I then, my heart froze, because he didn't look very happy, and he was waving his hands, and I thought, "here we are now, not finishing the 15 decades that Our Lady said has to be said." We come on Sunday to say the 15 decades of the Rosary for the priesthood and for Pope Paul. We've been doing that for years on Sunday. And here we were not finished, and all this and then I looked up and I saw Msgr. MacDonald.

Then finally, uh, Mr. Herz, one of our good workers, came down and told me what was going on up there. And we did stop, we did stop. We weren't trying to disrupt any, any service like the, they were having. We just didn't know they were going to do that. And we were getting to the point of feeling, "Well now, we didn't get clobbered now here, and here we can't even say the 15 decades." And we have a commitment to Our Lady to say 15 decades of the Rosary every Sunday for the clergy and for the protection of holy Church.

[1] 1975 Court Case Case: Bayside Civic Association vs. Veronica Lueken, the Supreme Court of the State of New York, County of Queens. Judge Kunzman's decision on May 22, 1975 was a reciprocal injunction whereby Veronica was allowed to continue her religious prayer vigils and was relocated to the Site of the Vatican Pavilion (the old World's Fair grounds) in Flushing Meadows Park and in agreement between the Supreme Court, the NYC Police Department and the Commissioner of the City of NY Department of Parks & Recreation.

[2] ". . . I say unto him that My Son has made it known that you, My child, are not to have any spiritual director, for you will do better by yourself." (Our Lady, October 6, 1976)

[3] May 13, 1975, New York Channel 11 News: "She's a good devout person, I would say nothing about her character at all." (Msgr. King)

From Mrs. Ann Ferguson's Memories
The 1975 Court Case of Veronica Lueken v. the Bayside Civic Association

Veronica and her workers were requested to appear at the police station on 3 different occasions. The first court appearance was on May 8th then again on May 16th and May 15th. The last court appearance was on May 20th. I have the court order in front of me for 5/20/75 which reads as follows: The office of neighborhood Government states that he extends to exercise all of his efforts to secure a suitable site from the Parks Department for the religious devotion and Vigils of the defendants. The court said to Mr. A.G. our attorney — is it the position of your client? Our Mr. A.G. replied I have discussed it with my clients and it is acceptable. The court — all right, so then it will be marked so stipulated.

Judge J.J.Kunzeman. — made the following statement:

“I would like to commend the named plaintiffs and defendants for their efforts and agreement for reaching this type of solution. It is hoped and it is the court’s earnest desire that those of you who are here today will be guided not only by the letter of this stipulation, this agreement, but rather by the spirit that this agreement connotes and that is the recognition of the rights of all, and I earnestly hope that all of you will go back into your community and to your homes realizing that all of you have had a very precious and basic right protected - the right of freedom of religion and the right to freely use and enjoy your property without unreasonable interference from anyone else.”

At the court session of May 20th, 1975, the court stipulated that Veronica and her prayer group could hold their Vigils in the park. On May 18th, 1975 — Jesus and Our Lady appeared to Veronica in her home. Our Lady said — “My child you have passed the test and have given complete obedience to the Eternal Father. Now is the time for a small change. The number of the faithful is reaching to and far in excess of what can be accommodated. Accept the offer of the department of police and I will do the rest. There is a time for everything, My child, even for change.”

The peoples will not lose faith in your mission. My child but will gather in multitudes.” An officer of the Parks Department phoned and stated that Veronica could hold her prayer meetings in the Flushing Meadow Park — at the location, where the Pieta was stationed during the World’s Fair. Needless to say we were all delighted to hear this news. Our first Vigil was May 28th, 1975 and crowds have continued to pray on these Sacred Grounds up to the present time.

Investigation of Veronica by Church officials, a sham:

By Anne C. (approx. 1978)

Mrs. Veronica Lueken, the seer of Bayside, has not been given a fair investigation by the officials of the Catholic Church.

Last year, I did an exhaustive investigative reporting job for another newspaper, on the Brooklyn Chancery's role in the investigation of the Bayside apparitions, which at that time, had been going on for nearly seven years.

The "Brooklyn Chancery" is the office of Veronica's bishop, Bishop Francis J. Mugavero.

I uncovered some shocking documentation.

To begin with, it was very evident, right from the beginning, that the bishop himself had not been involved in any way with Veronica's visions. Despite this, however, a subtle campaign had been long underway, to convey to the public that the bishop had actually, investigated Veronica and had found her apparitions "spurious." This, in fact, had been actually conveyed to the United States Episcopal Conference, which had, in turn, notified all the bishops in America that, in effect, Veronica was to be considered a fraud and that Catholics of the nation were to be warned to beware of her.

The repercussions of this, were, of course, incalculable. American bishops issued pastoral letters which were read from the country's pulpits as earnestly as if they contained the gospel in traditional times. Bishops from other countries, most notably Canada, formed their opinions as a result of these American episcopal pronouncements and scathing denunciations of Veronica and her visions were scornfully enunciated in a good number of Chanceries here. Since good people, even in bad times are usually inclined to believe the bishop, the end result has been a concerted suppression of all the true facts concerning the case, and the misleading of the flock, who have a right to expect more responsibility from their shepherds.

Just who had instigated and perpetrated this monstrous deception?

There were many culprits, but the main one turned out to be the former Chancellor of the Diocese of Brooklyn, Monsignor James P. King. I managed, as part of my investigation of them, to chase him down by long distance telephone, in the quiet seclusion of his Flushing, N.Y. rectory.

Here is the exact text of my conversation with that gentlemen:

Yes, he, Monsignor James P. King, had conducted an "investigation" of the Bayside apparitions.

"The Bishop told me I should look into it. The parish council (at St. Robert Bellarmine's) wanted Veronica investigated."

He appointed a committee of four with himself as chairman. He would not name any of the others on the committee, except Monsignor J. Emmett McDonald, who was at that time, the pastor, the pastor of St. Robert Bellarmine Church.

He could not remember when the investigation took place, "about three or four years ago." (The "Chancery statement" is dated April 18, 1975.)

He was not sure how long it had lasted.... "it may have been a couple of months."

Did he, or any of his committee interrogate Veronica?

No, they did not.

Was there any reason why an ecclesiastical inquiry would deliberately sidestep the testimony of the principal witness?

"Well, Veronica was so nice, so sincere...we didn't want to hurt her feelings."

We asked if "feelings" constituted a canonical consideration.

"Well, we just didn't want her to get upset."

If they did not question Veronica, whom DID they question?

"We questioned members of the community who had been inconvenienced by the crowds thronging to Veronica's prayer vigils. And we questioned parishioners at St. Robert's."

Did they question any of Veronica's close workers?

"We may have, I don't recall."

(Mrs. Ann Ferguson, who acts as a special aide to Veronica has stated categorically that not one of the workers was approached, or questioned.)

If they did not question Veronica, and could not remember questioning any of her followers or workers, then where did they get their information regarding the apparitions?

Monsignor King replied that they had "some typed messages" and a number of tapes of Veronica's voice made during the vigils. The messages were on the tapes, and the typed messages were transcripts of the tapes.

Did he or any of the committee members listen to the tapes?

No, they did not.

Did they even listen to one single tape?

No; they relied solely on the typed messages.

Did he, or any of the committee members check the typescripts to be sure that they accurately reflected the exact words on the tapes?

No, they did not. They felt that the typed messages were sufficient for their purposes.

Did they read all the typed messages in their possession?

No, they read a few to get an idea of what was being said. But they did not read all the typed messages.

Did they investigate any of the cures allegedly obtained through Our Lady at Bayside?

No, they didn't feel that was necessary.

Did they investigate any of the conversions attributed to the intercession of Our Lady at Bayside?

No. Monsignor King didn't recall hearing about any conversions.

Did they investigate the so-called "miraculous photographs" of Bayside?

Yes, they submitted some of these to "experts" and the "experts" were convinced that the photos were either double exposures or else amateurish blunderings with Polaroid cameras.

Were these "experts" from the Polaroid Company itself?

No, they were not.

Who, in fact, were these experts?

Monsignor King could not remember.

BY MONSIGNOR KING'S OWN ADMISSION:

Investigation of Veronica by Church officials, a sham:

By Anne C. (approx. 1978)

1. Veronica was never interrogated, or even approached, by either the investigating committee collectively, or by any individual or individuals on that committee.
2. The verbatim tapes (with her voice, while in ecstasy, repeating the messages) were never listened to by any of the "investigators."
3. Only typescripts of these tapes were examined and not even all of these were used; furthermore, what was used, was not examined in detail.
4. No one compared the typescripts to the tapes to be sure that the typescripts reflected, accurately, the verbatim messages on the tapes.
5. None of Veronica's workers or followers were even approached, let alone questioned.
6. None of the cures were investigated. "We didn't feel that was necessary."
7. None of the conversions were investigated.
8. The miraculous Polaroid pictures were not investigated. "Some" of these were submitted to "experts" (and subsequently denounced as having either a natural explanation, or as being "the result of amateurish blundering) but the "experts" consulted were not from the Polaroid Company and were, in fact, so "expert" that Monsignor King, in thinking back, could not even recall who they were.
9. Those whose testimony was solicited were persons who for various reasons were opposed to Veronica's vigils in the first place; "members of the community who had been inconvenienced by the crowds" thronging to the vigils or else modernist parishioners of St. Robert's Church, where the parish council had pressured the pastor to have the vigils stopped.
10. The important evidence of the miraculous pictures had been judged by anonymous persons whose credentials Monsignor King could not identify.

MASTERS OF DECEIT

This, then, is the basis for the wise pronouncements of those clergy members who make public (and private) stands against Bayside, while quoting as their supreme authority, "the Bishop of Brooklyn."

These people must be challenged, and politely but firmly rejected, until such time as a full, thorough, judicial investigation of the Bayside apparitions has been properly and fully ordered and executed by Veronica's bishop himself.

In the meantime, it is an act of the most sublime charity to acquaint everyone possible, with the fact that these apparitions are going on, that they have been going on for a number of years, that they are quite public in that they take place at Rosary Vigils held in a public park in a big American city and that there are messages coming forth that make much more sense, and are far more Catholic, than many of the messages contained in the local parish bulletin or the ones coming forth over the PA attached to the local parish pulpit.

To Veronica: "Tell the Bishop: You will be given a sign by the Eternal Father. He (the Bishop) will find this sign unquestionable." (May 18, 1975)

" there is a spring, upon the grounds, of waters for cure."

OUR LADY OF THE ROSES Mary Help of Mothers Shrine

DO NOT SPECULATE ON DATES

"ASK, AND IT SHALL be given you: seek, and you shall find:
knock, and it shall be opened to you.

"For every one that asketh, receiveth: and he that seeketh,
findeth: and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened. "

ST. MATTHEW 7:7-8

August 14, 1974

Our Lady "How many warnings will you receive before the Hand of your Father will descend upon you? No date do I give unto all mankind but only to a few. All those who accept the grace given freely for the asking will not be caught unawares. They will prepare themselves! All mankind upon earth should prepare for his death.

"You ask, My child, again, about the Ball of Redemption, Yes, the Ball is out there, My child, in your atmosphere. There will be a great warning, there will be phenomenon of great magnitude, and there will be a great chastisement. All must come about. However, mankind holds the balance for the coming events.

"Your world will soon be engrossed in a major catastrophe such as has never been seen by mankind before - a war so great that none shall escape the effects of this great catastrophe.

"What can you do, My child, you can pray and pray. Be on your knees - so few now bend their knees! War is a punishment for man's sins.

September 6, 1975

Our Lady - "Pray, My child, I cannot give you the date in public, My child, but you must pray much and make great haste in sending out the warning from Heaven."

Veronica - There's a tremendous letter in the sky. It's all drenched in

black color - it seems to be set against a blue light. I can see the outline. It's a huge "W" for Warning, and above it, I see a tremendous white fiery light; no, it must be burning white heat! It must be a flaming ball, but it's so hot, it seems to be burning white heat!

June 8, 1974

"It is true that I gave a final message but I too could not give the date, only to warn the world that a great Warning would come to mankind. It would be a great cataclysm - Warning, and then there would be a great miracle, and after that if nothing changes and man continues to offend the Father, He would have to start this terrible, terrible trial, for there will be a great War and there will be a great terrible Chastisement."

St. Michael - "Since your perverse generation has chosen of free will to cast aside the warnings from Heaven, you will, in diverse places and in your country - the once beautiful of spirit United States - shall suffer great trial and come to its knees. What was to happen in the future shall be now. Mankind shall now determine the date."

December 31, 1974

Our Lady - "To give the date to the world, My child, would gain Us nothing, for as soon as the danger has passed man would fall back into his old ways of offending his God. The lesson he learns must be a permanent one of

conversion.

"You must stand forth and acknowledge your Father in Heaven! False idols shall be set among you! You must reject them! Man has set himself up as one of these idols! No man is above his Creator! Arrogance and pride is the downfall of many! Sad to say, My child, among these many are the mitres. Mitres."

August 19, 1978 Jesus --I shall not give you a full accounting of the plan from Heaven to redeem your world. All I will tell you now is that you must pray a constant vigilance of prayer. Do penance, make atonement to the Eternal Father, who is much offended by the sins of your generation.

May 17, 1986 Veronica promises not to reveal the Date.

Our Lady "As I told you before, My child, you cannot understand the ways of the Eternal Father.

"I cannot, My child, give you your request of last week of the date. But you will keep those photographs that I gave you, and you will know the date. But you will keep those photographs that I gave you, and you will know the date. But you must promise me now that you will not reveal this either by mouth or by writing."

Veronica - I promise Blessed Mother, I won't reveal it.

Our Lady - "You see, My child, if you give dates, others will run to come

back to the fold, but as soon as the danger passes they will go back to their old ways. We must have a complete redemption, not just a temporary state of goodness. For it is a selfish reason that does not reach out and give to the Eternal Father what He asks: your love, your compassion, and your willingness to help Him in this crisis.

March 24, 1972

Our Lady "Oh, My children, if only you could look into the few days in earthly years and see what is to come upon you! You will prepare yourselves well for this day! You ask for dates, My child: It would be then that they come to Us in fear. Dates will not be necessary. Should I inform you of the date or the season, the Plan of the Father, would this be a permanent return of souls to us? No. My child, it would be that when the danger is over to their physical bodies, they would go back to their sin! And We, who suffer in Heaven, will gain no advantage to have to struggle through for the salvation of your souls on earth! The Father in Heaven, has a plan for every soul placed on earth, but man is always given his free choice. No one is forced through the gates of the Kingdom. You will be graced, led to the Kingdom - but, you shall not be forced!

July 14, 1979 Wars Are A Punishment For sins

Our Lady "I have cautioned, I have directed, I have appealed to all mankind to turn back from the road that is leading to a world destruction. ... "There is little time left. Dates are not given, for what will a date produce but a temporary reversal from sin, and as soon as the danger passes, man will soon forget and go back onto the road to perdition. Man never learns from history or his past.

December 15, 1975

St. Michael: "All men of learning shall now remove their interest from worldly pursuits, get down upon their

knees and make atonement to the Eternal Father, for their offenses to their God.

"Prayers, sacrifice and atonement we ask of you now for the time is growing short.

"I do not have to repeat myself in admonishing you. My child, - not to speculate on dates, as you were directed by the Queen of Heaven. It matters not - a date - but what does matter, My child, is that a permanent change to goodness is undertaken by mankind."...

December 31, 1972

Now Jesus floated over to the side of Our Lady - by the flagpole - and Jacinta appeared also - with a little boy. Jacinta pulled the little boy's stocking - like hat off again - the little boy appears very shy. He appears smaller than Jacinta - Jacinta raised her hand - pointing over to the trees - the letters were forming in the sky again - WARNING. Jacinta then went behind Our Lady - and the billowing of Our Lady's gown in the breeze hid Jacinta from view. It is very windy. Our Lady was dressed in white with golden trim completely around her gown. Jesus - "The date will not be necessary - I have given you enough clues - signs - I have given you directions for the future.".....

The numbers 1 - 7 - 3 - 2 appeared in the sky. Our Lady said to count the numbers 1 - 7 - 3 - 2. And to remember 1 and 2 makes 3 in the warning. And the rest my child you will learn from the Father - when the Father finds the time right. 1 and 2 makes 3 is warning. (Our Lady said at present this will remain a puzzle for many - but (at the) when the time is right the full answer will be made known to you.) - (Veronica is not permitted to comment any further on the above statement.)

August 5, 1974

Our Lady "Yes, My child, the Ball of Redemption hovers near. The raising of the Hand of the Father directs the course of this Ball.

"No date will be given for there is no

advantage in divulging dates. The renewal of mankind must be a complete and lasting renewal. Therefore, you will continue in the directions given by the Father.

August 5, 1975

Our Lady "

"You will not My child, speculate in dates. It does not matter a date, but to be prepared for I have given you enough signs and direction to prepare yourselves for what lies ahead. You will be scoffed at, you will be slandered, you will be mocked. There is only one way, My child, to the Kingdom Eternal, that is by carrying the cross.

June 18, 1978

Veronica: The great Warning promised from Heaven is approaching and will be instrumental in bringing many back to the Faith. Our Lady will not give at this time a date for the Warning. This is unnecessary and useless. Our Lady has stressed many times, due to the fact that it is better that man makes a gradual but permanent change for good. Otherwise, it will be a matter of a short time, should he be given dates, only a matter of a short time before he will return to his sin. All Heaven wants a heartfelt, permanent change in mankind's ways now that are offending God the Father. America the beautiful has become paganized by sin and must be cleansed.

February 1, 1978

Jesus "I cannot at this time give you, My child, dates. It would be of no merit to give the date now that you ask: My child. That will be given to you in secret. Let others speculate, but I say unto you, you must be prepared at all times, for it will come upon you suddenly.

November 20, 1976

Jesus "I will not encourage you to speculate on dates: it is not necessary. I do not expect the sheep to come running for a short respite from the evil and their sins; it must be permanent turning away from the evil, My children. Therefore, there will be no dates given, for what

would there be to gain if you know the date and you come and change so that you will be ready, where your heart does not carry a true conversion?

Nothing To Fear

"Live your life, My children, day by day as though the end were at hand. You will not be caught unawares if you remain with Me in My houses throughout the world. You have nothing to fear but fear itself, My children. The Message from Heaven has not been given to you to promote fear in your hearts but to bring to you the reality of what is to come upon mankind. It is in this manner that We have separated and are separating the sheep from the goats. Those who will be saved will be counted in the few, My children.

March 18, 1975

Our Lady "Do not concern yourself. My child, with dates. What would it gain if I allowed you to give a date should Our children return to us it would only be through fear. We expect a gradual return but it will be a permanent one this way.

"You will go on your Mission as the Father directs you. Do not be concerned in the steps. It will appear before your very eyes.

June 15, 1974 Warning when we least expect

Our Lady "We have asked you, My child, to join with other voice - boxes and then, the Ball of Redemption - the second third! And what is left, My child, O sorrow of great sorrows! What is left though, shall be in the few, but they will join My Son in rising up in glorious triumph to rebuild the Kingdom of Heaven upon earth throughout the world in spreading this message from Heaven: the time grows short! Years or months, My child, what difference is it that We give you the date? It is only important that you be ready. for I can assure you, My children, that the great warning will

come upon you at a time you least expect.

"And after this, if mankind does not repent and change his ways, there will be sent upon him the great destruction in two parts: the great war, that will take from your earth one third of mankind; and then, the Ball of Redemption - the second third! And what is left, My child, O sorrow of great sorrows! What is left though, shall be in the few, but they will join My Son in rising up in glorious triumph to rebuild the Kingdom of Heaven upon earth.

November 25, 1978

Our Lady "My child, the picture 'Jacinta' must be read now by all of earth's children. You will give them this direction, My child. If it is in the will of the Eternal Father that they be graced to receive the truth, they will observe carefully and examine the photograph miraculous 'Jacinta 1972'. You will read the wording 'Jacinta' and search for lines and figures and numbers. Within the miraculous picture is given the date by God the Father for the chastisement of mankind. All will be conditional to the response of mankind.

"You must well remember the words of My Son to the world in relation to this miraculous picture: 'Consider this picture as a puzzle for the human race to figure out. If not solved in due time, I, Jesus, will set the answer upon the world My self?' Within this picture, My children, is the date, the month, the year, the hour, of the Chastisement as planned by God the Father."

October 6, 1979

Jacinta 1972 picture...

Our Lady — "I ask that the photograph given from Heaven, 'Jacinta 1972', be propagated, made known worldwide; for within this photograph lies the date, the month, the hour, the year, of the coming Chastisement. Search it well, My children: for those who are given the

grace will find the answer to the puzzle. 'Jacinta of Fatima — Jacinta 1972'"

May 30 1978

Our Lady "My Mother has allowed you through the Eternal Father, insight to much of what will happen. Now you will understand why She counsels you to review and read all messages of the past, for you will not be found unknowledgeable in the days ahead."

May 23, 1979 Read the Bible

Jesus - "I ask as your God, that all who can read will daily read the Book of life and love, and you shall not be taken unawares when the Warning and the great Chastisement befalls mankind.

April 5, 1975

Our Lady "The merciful heart of the Eternal Father has given you two reprieves in the past, My children. The third reprieve shall not be given. Know, My child, that the Warning will come upon you soon.

"Yes, My child, there is nothing to fear. We will remove the Evil one from among you soon. He has done his work well for Satan, My child. Know that no evil is ever triumphant. The Father, the Eternal Father, turns all evil to good. He will use your discomfort, the Eternal Father, and guide it into channels for the salvation of souls. Yours sufferings are not wasted, My children. Bear with Us for the salvation of souls.

**OUR LADY of
the ROSES
MARY HELP OF MOTHERS
SHRINE
P.O. BOX 52
Bayside, N.Y 11361
(718) 961-8865 Tel
(718) 939-3938 Fax**

**PRAYER TO
ST. MICHAEL THE ARCHANGEL**

Most glorious Prince of the Heavenly Armies, Saint Michael the Archangel, defend us in "our battle against principalities and powers, against the rulers of this world of darkness, against the spirits of wickedness in the high places" (Ephes., VI, 12). Come to the assistance of men whom God has created to His likeness and whom He has redeemed at a great price from the tyranny of the devil. Holy Church venerates thee as her guardian and protector; to thee the Lord has entrusted the souls of the redeemed to be led into heaven. Pray therefore the God of Peace to crush Satan beneath our feet, that he may no longer retain men captive and do injury to the Church. Offer our prayers to the Most High, that without delay they may draw His mercy down upon us; take hold of "the dragon, the old serpent, which is the devil and Satan", bind him and cast him into the bottomless pit "so that he may no longer seduce the nations" (Apoc. XX, 2)

EXORCISM

In the Name of Jesus Christ, our God and Lord, strengthened by the intercession of the Immaculate Virgin Mary, Mother of God, of Blessed Michael the Archangel, of the Blessed Apostles Peter and Paul and all the Saints, (and powerful in the holy authority of our ministry)¹, we confidently undertake to repulse the attacks and deceptions of the devil.

PSALM 67: God arises; His enemies are scattered and those who hate Him flee before Him.

As smoke is driven away, so are they driven; as wax melts before the fire, so the wicked perish at the presence of God.

V. Behold the Cross of the Lord, flee bands of enemies.

R. He has conquered, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the offspring of David.

V. May thy Mercy, Lord, descend upon us.

R. As great as our hope in Thee

The crosses indicate a blessing to be given if a priest recites the Exorcism;

If a lay person recites it, they indicate the Sign of the Cross to be made silently by that person.

We drive you from us, whoever you may be, unclean spirits, all satanic powers, all infernal invaders, all wicked legions, assemblies and sects; in the Name and by the power of Our Lord Jesus Christ, †, may you be snatched away and driven from the Church of God and from the souls made to the image and likeness of God and redeemed by the Precious Blood of the Divine Lamb. †, Most cunning serpent, you shall no more dare to deceive the human race, persecute the Church, torment God's elect and sift them as wheat. †, The Most High God commands you, †, He with whom, in your great insolence, you still claim to equal; "He who wants all men to be saved and to come to the knowledge of the truth" (I Tim., II, 4). God the Father commands you. †, God the Son commands you. †, God the Holy Ghost commands you. †, Christ, God's Word made flesh, commands you; †, He who to save our race outdone through your envy, "humbled Himself, becoming obedient even unto death" (Phil., II 8); He who has built His Church on the firm rock and

declared that the fates of hell shall not prevail against her, because He will dwell with her "all day even to the end of the world" (St. Mat., XXVIII, 20). The sacred Sign of the Cross commands you, †, as does also the power of the mysteries of the Christian Faith. †, The glorious Mother of God, the Virgin Mary, commands you; †, She who by her humility and from the first moment of her Immaculate Conception, crushed your proud head. The faith of the Holy Apostles Peter and Paul and of the other Apostles commands you. †, The blood and the martyrs and the pious intercession of all the Saints command you. †

Thus, cursed dragon, and you, diabolical legions, we adjure you by the living God, †, by the true God. †, by the holy God, †, by the God "who so loved the world that He gave up His only Son, that every soul believing in Him might not perish but have life everlasting" (St. John, III); stop deceiving human creatures and pouring out to them the poison of eternal damnation; stop harming the Church and hindering her liberty. Begone, Satan, inventor and master of all deceit, enemy of man's salvation. Give Place to Christ in whom you have found none of your works; give place to the One, Holy, Catholic and Apostolic Church acquired by Christ at the price of His Blood. Stoop beneath the all-powerful Hand of God; tremble and flee when we invoke the Holy and terrible Name of Jesus, this Name which causes hell to tremble, this Name to which the Virtues, Powers and Dominations of heaven are humbly submissive, this Name which the Cherubim and Seraphim praise unceasingly repeating: Holy, Holy, Holy is the Lord, the God of Armies.

V. O Lord, hear my prayer.

R. And let my cry come unto thee.

V. May the Lord be with thee.

R. And with thy spirit.

Let us pray-God of Heaven, God of earth, God of Angels, God of Archangels, God of Patriarchs, God of Prophets, God of Apostles, God of Martyrs, God of Confessors, God of Virgins, God who has power to give life after death and rest after work, because there is no other God than Thee and there can be no other, for Thou art the Creator of all things, visible and invisible, of whose reign there shall be no end, we humbly prostrate ourselves before thy glorious Majesty and we beseech Thee to deliver us by Thy power from all the tyranny of the infernal spirits, from their snares, their lies and their furious wickedness; deign, O Lord, to grant us Thy powerful protection and to keep us safe and sound. We beseech Thee through Jesus Christ Our Lord. Amen.

From the snares of the devil, deliver us, O Lord.

That Thy Church may serve Thee in peace and liberty, we beseech Thee to hear us.

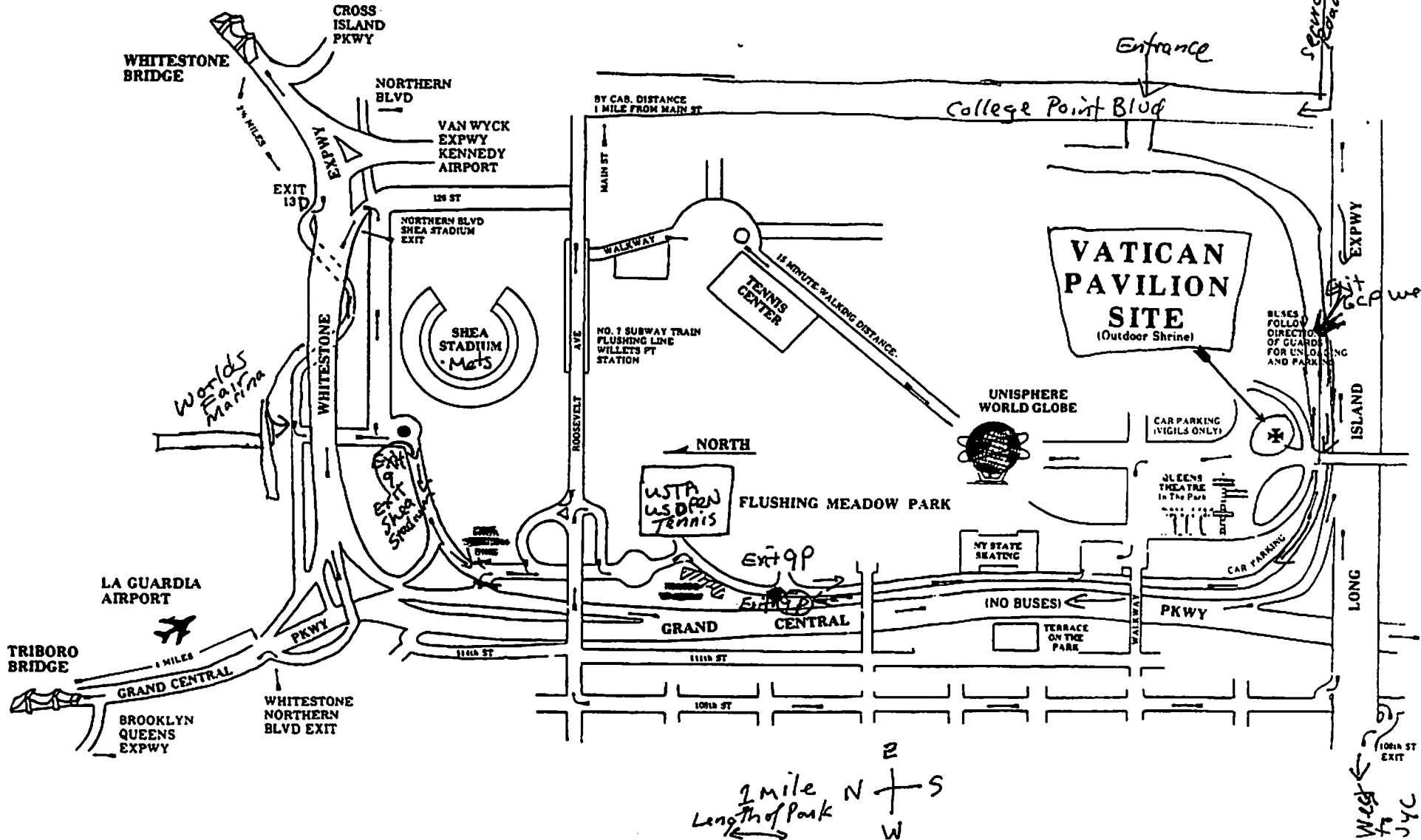
That Thou may crush down all enemies of Thy Church, we beseech Thee to hear us.

(Holy water is sprinkled in the place where we may be.)

Saint Michael the Archangel, defend us in battle. Be our protection against the wickedness and snares of the devil. May God rebuke him we humbly pray. And do thou, O prince of the heavenly host, by the divine power of God, cast into hell, satan, and all evil spirits who wander throughout the world seeking the ruin of souls. Amen.

¹ Lay people omit this parenthesis

Map of Flushing Meadow Park (and access routes)



Prayer against Satan And the Rebellious Angels

By Pope Leo XIII

The Holy Father exhorts priests to say this prayer as often as possible, as a simple exorcism to curb the power of the devil and prevent him from doing harm. The faithful also may say it in their own name, for the same purpose, as any approved prayer. Its use is recommend, violent temptations and even storms and carious calamities. It could be used as a solemn exorcism (an official and public ceremony, in Latin), to expel the devil. It would then be said by a priest, in the name of the Church and only with the Bishop's permission.

*In the Name of the Father, and of the Son,
And of the Holy Ghost. Amen*

PRAYER TO ST. MICHAEL THE ARCHANGEL

Most glorious Prince of the Heavenly Armies, Saint Michael the Archangel, defend us in "our battle against principalities and powers, against the rulers of this world of darkness, against the spirits of wickedness in the high places" (Ephes., VI, 12). Come to the assistance of men whom God has created to His likeness and whom He has redeemed at a great price from the tyranny of the devil. Holy Church venerates thee as her guardian and protestor; to thee the Lord has entrusted the souls of the redeemed to be led into heaven. Pray therefore the God of Peace to crush Satan beneath our feet, that he may no longer retain men captive and do injury to the Church. Offer our prayers to the Most High, that without delay they may draw His mercy down upon us; take hold of "the dragon, the old serpent, which is the devil and Satan", bind him and cast him into the bottomless pit "so that he may no longer seduce the nations" (Apoc. XX, 2)

EXORCISM

In the Name of Jesus Christ, our God and Lord, strengthened by the intercession of the Immaculate Virgin Mary, Mother of God, of Blessed Michael the Archangel, of the Blessed Apostles Peter and Paul and all the Saints, (and powerful in the holy authority of our ministry)¹, we confidently undertake to repulse the attacks and deceits of the devil.

PSALM 67: God arises; His enemies are scattered and those who hate Him flee before Him.

As smoke is driven away, so are they driven; as wax melts before the fire, so the wicked perish at the presence of God.

V. Behold the Cross of the lord, flee bands of enemies.

R. He has conquered, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the offspring of David.

V. May thy Mercy, Lord, descend upon us.

R. As great as our hope in Thee

*The crosses indicate a blessing to be given if a priest recites the Exorcism:
If a lay person recites it, they indicate the Sign of the Cross to be made silently by that person.*

We drive you from us, whoever you may be, unclean spirits, all satanic powers, all infernal invaders, all wicked legions, assemblies and sects; in the Name and by the power of Our Lord Jesus Christ, †, may you be snatched away and driven from the Church of God and from the souls made to the image and likeness of God and redeemed by the Precious Blood of the Divine Lamb. †, Most cunning serpent, you shall no more dare to deceive the human race, persecute the Church, torment God's elect and sift them as wheat. †, The Most High God commands you, †, He with whom, in your great insolence, you

¹ Lay people omit this parenthesis

still claim to equal; “He who wants all men to be saved and to come to the knowledge of the truth” (I Tim., II, 4). God the Father commands you. †, God the Son commands you. †, God the Holy Ghost commands you. †, Christ, God’s Word made flesh, commands you; †, He who to save our race outdone through your envy, “humbled Himself, becoming obedient even unto death” (Phil., II 8); He who has built His Church on the firm rock and declared that the fates of hell shall not prevail against her, because He will dwell with her “all day even to the end of the world” (St. Mat., XXVIII, 20). The sacred Sign of the Cross commands you, †, as does also the power of the mysteries of the Christian Faith. †, The glorious Mother of God, the Virgin Mary, commands you; †, She who by her humility and from the first moment of her Immaculate Conception, crushed your proud head. The faith of the Holy Apostles Peter and Paul and of the other Apostles commands you. †, The blood and the martyrs and the pious intercession of all the Saints command you. †

Thus, cursed dragon, and you, diabolical legions, we adjure you by the living God, †, by the true God. †, by the holy God, †, by the God “ who so loved the world that He gave up His only Son, that every soul believing in Him might not perish but have life everlasting” (St. John, III); stop deceiving human creatures and pouring out to them the poison of eternal damnation; stop harming the Church and hindering her liberty. Begone, Satan, inventor and master of all deceit, enemy of man’s salvation. Give Place to Christ in whom you have found none of your works; give place to the One, Holy, Catholic and Apostolic Church acquired by Christ at the price of His Blood. Stoop beneath the all-powerful Hand of God; tremble and flee when we invoke the Holy and terrible Name of Jesus, this Name which causes hell to tremble, this Name to which the Virtues, Powers and Dominations of heaven are humbly submissive, this Name which the Cherubim and Seraphim praise unceasingly repeating: Holy, Holy, Holy is the Lord, the God of Armies.

V. O Lord, hear my prayer.

R. And let my cry come unto thee.

V. May the Lord be with thee.

R. And with thy spirit.

Let us pray-God of Heaven, God of earth, God of Angels, God of Archangels, God of Patriarchs, God of Prophets, God of Apostles, God of Martyrs, God of Confessors, God of Virgins, God who has power to give life after death and rest after work, because there is no other God than Thee and there can be no other, for Thou art the Creator of all things, visible and invisible, of whose reign there shall be no end, we humbly prostrate ourselves before thy glorious Majesty and we beseech Thee to deliver us by Thy power from all the tyranny of the infernal spirits, from their snares, their lies and their furious wickedness; deign, O Lord, to grant us Thy powerful protection and to keep us safe and sound. We beseech Thee through Jesus Christ Our Lord. Amen.

*From the snares of the devil, deliver us, O Lord.
That Thy Church may serve Thee in peace and liberty,
we beseech Thee to hear us.
That Thou may crush down all enemies of Thy Church,
we beseech Thee to hear us.*

(Holy water is sprinkled in the place where we may be.)

Saint Michael the Archangel, defend us in battle. Be our protection against the wickedness and snares of the devil. May God rebuke him we humbly pray. And do thou, O prince of the heavenly host, by the divine power of God, cast into hell, satan, and all evil spirits who wander throughout the world seeking the ruin of souls. Amen.